

GLIMMERINGS ON THE ROAD

Volume Three

**Muslims between Qur'anic Verses and
Narratives**

Author: Ali Mohammed Al-Shorafa Al-Hammadi

GLIMMERINGS ON THE ROAD

Volume Three

Muslims between Qur’anic Verses and Narratives

Authored by: Ali Mohammed Al-Shorafa Al-Hammadi

Translated by: Qasim Hersi Farah (PHD)

Published in January, 2020

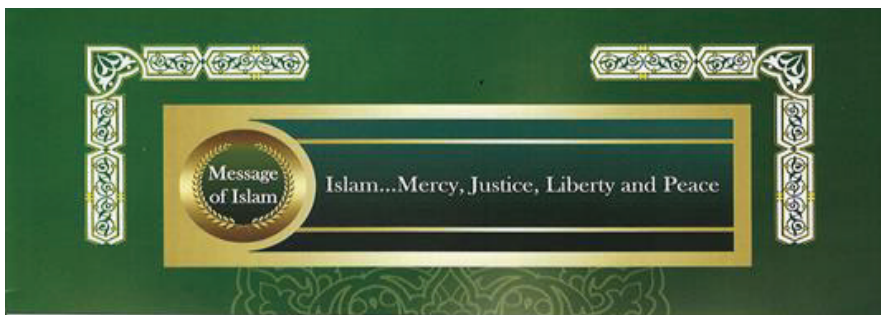


Table of Contents

Title: _____ Page #:

Introduction

I.	Call for returning to Allah	5
II.	The Unitary and Good Deeds	6
III.	Allah’s Divine Speech Warns from Following Satan	8
IV.	Concluding Remarks	9
V.	Copying and Reporting Hypocrites’ Narratives and Aggression against the verses of Allah	10

Chapter One

1. Aiming At Correcting Islamic Discourse

1.1	Preamble	13
1.2	What The Message of Islam is Carrying?	15
1.3	Divine Formulas to be Adopted:	24
1.4	Historic Battle-Fields are not Permanent Rulings:	30
1.5	No Compulsion in Islam:	38
1.6	Allah’s Early instructions and Mercies are Enough:	51
1.7	There is a Light at the End of the Tunnel:	58

Chapter Two

2.	The Qur’an As Guidance For Mankind	70
2.1	Preamble	70
2.2	The Qur’an Defines Sunnah:	71
2.3	Warnings on Misconception of Sunnah:	84
2.4	The Previous Generations Do Not Have a Role in Our Life?	96
2.5:	The Mission of the Manmade Books is Historical:	105
2.6:	Human Works are Not Religious References :	110

2.7: What is Islamic Law?	122
2.8: The Arrival of Ahadith and Sunnah:	128
2.9: The Impact of the Transformed Myths:	144
2. 10. Concluding Remarks:	155

Chapter Three

Divine Assignment To The Messenger

3.1: Overview:	156
3.2: The Objective of the Divine Message:	159
3.3: What is Hadith?	170
3.4 The Impact of Narrations on Muslims	177
3.5: What Prevents People from the Truth?	191
3.6: How to Correct the Islamic Discourse?	204
3.7: Concluding Remarks	207

Chapter Four

The Qur'an In Between Revelation And Misleading

4. 1: Overview	
4.2: Defining Revelation	220
4.4: Understanding the Term Uswatun – Imitation:	229
4.5: Terrorism in the Name of Islam:	241
4.6: Erdogan; a Neo colonialist in the name of Islam:	257
4.7: Messengers are not shareholder with Allah	267
4.8: Terrorism in Retrospect:	279
4.9: The Return of the Ottoman Empire:	282
4.10 Glossary	294

INTRODUCTION

1.1: Overview

I. A Call For Returning To Allah

This book is a pure attempt and a sincere appeal, which simultaneously, is emerging from the heart and mind. For the sake of research, with all its forms of abstraction and deliberation, the clarity of the Book of Allah challenges all other lucidities. The objectives of the Qur'an's verses are to call for the good and well-being of the entirety of mankind by exhibiting and explaining the verses in a detailed method. The call of Allah consists of mercy, justice, freedom, peace, security, assistance, and cooperation among all humans with the intent of creating an environment in which people live in safety and security throughout their life.

People have stability by being provided with their daily food while performing their worships and following Allah's guidance peacefully and soothingly. They develop the world and discover whatever kinds of provisions are deposited in the earth to work for the improvement of human service and to create satisfaction and happiness in this world. They are grateful to Allah for the provisions He provided to them. He created and made livestock, insects, and animals, which are subservient to people and they provide sustenance in people's needs in life. Allah drew for the people a platform to work according to His guidance and lightening so as to ensure they will be rewarded with the best paradises.

The Case of the Message of Islam is that it is Allah's Divine Speech assigned to His Messenger to convey to His creation - the people. Allah by confirming the identity of the Messenger declares that the Messenger is a human being of Allah's creatures who was assigned to fully complete his limited duty.

Allah says: “Say, O Prophet! I am only a man like you, but it has been revealed to me that your God is only one God – Allah. So whoever hopes for the meeting with their Lord, let them do good deeds and associate none in worshipping their Lord[1]” (Al-Kahf- The Cave: 110ⁱ).

This is a verse that elucidated the definition of the religion of Islam in only two order-based sentences: To do righteous deeds and not to associate partners (anybody and/or anything) with Him. Then, does this order need any interpretation, explanation, fatwaⁱⁱ, and/or clarification?

II. The Unitary and Good Deeds

These two sentences mean the Unitary of Allah (There is no god but Allah alone), performing good deeds that benefit mankind and prevent harm in all its forms. It means preserving respect for the elements of basic human rights; such as the right to live with complete freedom. Everyone must have the right to choose their faith, regardless of being right or wrong, without coercion. Among people, mercy, attachment, and judgment with the fulfillment of justice and the prohibition of injustice must be exercised.

Members of societies must have the opportunity to achieve interdependence based on social welfare to avoid the presence of poor people. This means there should be no beggar in the streets, no hungry person, no patient looking for medicine, no refugee without shelter, and no oppressed person entreating for recognition of his rights. Every human being must be kind to his brother or sister. All people must be close with each other, by having full respect, affection, and peace for one another.

What Allah wants is to achieve a society in which all people live in security and cooperation with righteousness and piety under the umbrella of the Most Merciful one – Ar-Rahman. These are segments of Allah’s Message addressed with signs to people. They comprehend the norms of these signs by using their intellectual capacity, with which Allah Has distinguished them from the insects and animals. In more than one verse, Allah informs people to reflect and think about the practicality of His verses and their objectives towards mankind so that they can understand them clearly. They must understand what they can gain from Allah’s virtuous verses; rehabilitation, correction, and achievement of true life through these signs.

Then, they need to know what happened after the death of the Prophet Peace Be Upon Him (PBUH), having in mind that the Prophet was the only Imam for the Ummah (society), the teacher of humanity, and the Messenger of Allah to people. He called them to employ their intellects so that they can understand their religion correctly and truthfully. To comprehend more, they can get help from Allah’s monotheism and greatness. They must also believe in the Judgment Day and the Day on which they will be resurrected. That is what protects people from losses and satanic influences. Based on His mercifulness, Allah Has warned us from Satan by saying: “The Devil threatens you with the prospect of poverty and bids you to the shameful deed of stinginess, while Allah promises you forgiveness and great bounties from Him. And Allah is All-Bountiful, All-knowing”. (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 278).

III. Allah's Divine Speech Warns from Following Satan

That is what the revelation of the Divine discourse calls for through Allah's verses offering forgiveness and virtue. It also warns against Satan and its followers' tricks to mislead people. To remind human minds, in their best interests; what is the definition of the message of the religious elders -Sheikhs, owners of the narrations, and the propagators of the hypocrites' story-telling?

Their message of call contradicts Allah's Message, which was sent to the people as described in the previous verse. They wrote, as authors, thousands of books that are full of fabrications against the Messenger of Allah. Among their contents are falsified prophetic traditions called Ahadithⁱⁱⁱ and chronicles, which call people to follow the satanic path. They distort the values of the Qur'an, slander the Message of Allah, encourage indecency and evil, hearten hatred among people, inspire Muslim individuals to kill their own brothers, and to blow themselves up in the crowds to eliminate their innocent brothers of humanity who are among the Creatures of Allah.

They label apostasy to people and invite sick and evil souls to spread murdering and corruption in the world. Their calls reflect the origination from merciless hearts that are lacking any knowledge and recognition of mercy. Instead, they originate from a dead conscience and minds influenced by Satan until it caused them to forget the remembrance of Allah. As a result, they dominated Allah's creatures with direct aggression, oppression, and injustice.

IV. Concluding Remarks

Allah (Glory be to Him) dialogues to His servants with reasonable and logical argument, granting them freedom and the right to choose. However, the people of narratives, religious sheiks^{iv}, commentators, preachers, and admonishing groups address the afflicted soul and its emotional readiness to follow the path of Satan. Then, these heedless followers end up losing both in this world and the hereafter.

There is a great difference between what Allah calls for in His Book of wisdom - Al-Hakim - and what the religious cults call for. Allah calls for good principles such as mercy, justice, freedom, charity, peace, and stability. Besides that, Allah calls for the prohibition of murder, injustice, and aggression. Unlike that, religious cults call for narrations wrongly and sinfully attributed to the Messenger. These narrations include, but are not limited to, injustice and falsehoods encouraging people to follow the paths of evil-doing and engaging in injustice. They also encourage spreading discord and making their followers remain in a life of misery, distress, and shedding blood. . How can these two elements be compatible? One of them came from the Creator of this universe, and the other one came from individuals of His creatures who have strayed from the truth and right path.

Therefore, which one should we be following; Allah's word or those of mankind? According to Allah's assignment, the Messenger conveyed Allah's word to mankind. Allah says: "This is a Book sent down to you 'O Prophet'! - Do not let anxiety into your heart regarding it – so with it, you warn 'the disbelievers' and as a reminder to the believers" (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 3)

V. Narratives' Verbatim and Aggression against the Verses of Allah

Allah commanded people to be careful of being influenced by Satan through following other books, which are not of what the Messenger said by reciting the verses of Qur'an on them. In this regard, Allah says: "Follow what has been sent down to you from your Lord and do not take others as guardians besides Him. How seldom are you mindful!" (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 2).

Thus, do we really follow Allah's word or do we follow some falsified words stated by humans or His creatures? Those are the humans who followed Satan's efforts towards fulfilling its promise in front of its Lord upon the creation of mankind. Allah says: "[Iblees] said, "By Your might, I will surely mislead them all (Qur'an: Sad. 82). Allah gives us warning from following Satan in His statement: "Satan promises them and arouses desire in them. But Satan does not promise them except delusion" (Qur'an: An-Nisa (Women): 120).

In this regard, Allah also says: "When why, when Our punishment came to them, did they not humble themselves? But their hearts became hardened, and Satan made attractive to them that which they were doing (Qur'an: Al-An'am (The Cattle): 43).

Hypocrites' novels and story-telling, which were unfairly attributed to the Messenger in a tyrannical form, were accumulated and filled in bulks of books and journal volumes. The narratives which are based on human recitations were named

as hadith^v. Allah warned us from them and informed us of the invalidity of these hadiths attributed to the Messenger. In a form of condemnation, Allah says: “These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in truth. Then in what hadith (statement) after Allah and His verses will they believe? (Qur’an: Al-Jathiyah (The Crouching): 6)

In the verse, Allah, the Almighty, asks His Messenger (Peace Be Upon Him – hereafter PBUH): How do Muslims follow false hadiths about the Messenger, while leaving behind the revealed Qur’an’s verses that call them to behave with mercy, justice, peace, and charity. It is forbidden to attack or kill oneself. Instead, everybody is required to cooperate with everyone else by performing and advising good works with righteousness and piety. Everybody is also required to be uncooperative when it comes to committing sins and transgressions. In the words of Allah (May He be Glorified), the Messenger addresses and complains to Allah about the reason of what happened after him. Allah says: “And the Messenger has said, "O my Lord, indeed my people have taken this Qur'an as [a thing] abandoned" (Qur’an: Al-Furqan (The Criterion). 30)

The narratives were managed and empowered with all the possible capabilities and capacities available by the enemies of Islam. Using all their efforts, they overwhelmed the verses that are proving whoever abandoned and turned away from the Qur’an wrong and a loser. Their minds were seized and domineered as many Muslims were deceived by their wrong references attributed to the Messenger. Then, Satan excessively influenced their ideas and drove them to open-ended disputes among themselves.

That is our situation today towards Islam. Certainly, people turned away from what the Prophet conveyed to them of which Qur’an is its primary and

principle formula. Allah's Messenger told and taught them to be unwavering from the Qur'an but they adopted what religious elders and leaders taught them of satanic narratives. Nevertheless, it is Allah who will rule over people by meriting some to inherit heaven and bliss, while others will inherit hellfire.

When one reaches those facts with his conviction, one will disappear forever and will engage in illusionary evildoings such as following satanic narratives. These narratives distort the message and goals of Islam. And then, the words of Allah will rise lofty to all the hypocrisy-based stories as promised by Almighty in the Holy Quran, when He said: "They want to extinguish the light of Allah with their mouths, but Allah refuses except to perfect His light, although the disbelievers dislike it" (At-Tawbah: 32).

The signs and words of Allah will remain and continue in His globe until the Last Hour comes. They lighten the minds and hearts of mankind by making them calm through tranquility descending in their hearts. That is the good outcome of the Qur'an's verses and their guidance to the truth leading to the perfect path. Those are the ones who earn Allah's pleasure and deserve to obtain Allah's forgiveness, mercy, and blessings, which descend on them. Then, Allah rewards the latter group of people with paradise and bliss in their next stage in life. Allah is the guardian of success.

Author: Ali Mohammed Al-Shorafa Al-Hammadi

CHAPTER ONE

AIMING AT CORRECTING THE ISLAMIC DISCOURSE

1.1: Overview

Today, after fourteen centuries of our eras, I recognized that there are some political leaders, philosophers, thinkers, and researchers who have realized that there is a need for reviewing the Islamic studies. After the prolonged continuation of errors throughout the past eras, many people of our local Arabs and other Muslim thinkers in the world have recently realized the necessity of finding out a better way to know the aims of the Islamic missionary message. They understand that the current political affairs as well as Islamic affairs were thwarted and must be restored to their origin.

Therefore, there is an outstanding need for demonstrating how the Message may serve in the best interest of all mankind as its fundamental target is to initiate and maintain peace. After the ideology of infidelity was disseminated many problems have emerged in. Infidelity-based mentality is being considered and recognized by many Islamic societies as they were polytheists who live in the era of early ignorance (*Asru- Jahiliyyah*).

First, the followers of this sick ideology, based on murdering, have taken strategies to spread their discourse of hatred speech. With that speech, they considered infidels to any Muslim person or group who are not members of their specific cult. They consider themselves as the only right, saved, and surviving group, and as a result, they are the guardians who are accountable to protect the call of Islam. They simply enjoy killing innocent people, and they treat people with excessive cruelty. This cruelty was caused by the wrong information filled in the

people's minds and hearts. Such information was learned from the manmade religious curricula taught in Islamic universities and institutes.

The sources of these odd and abnormal thoughts are books named "The Sihah – The Correct Ones, which were written by jurists of various schools of thought. Nevertheless, the roots of these literatures are narrations of human storytelling. The so-called jurists have the conviction, which informed them, in their false belief, that they are the protectors of Islam. To them, the rest of the Muslims are infidels and Non-Muslims who are collectively enemies of Islam.

Those jurists have recognized themselves as rulers over people and guardians of the people's beliefs. Moreover, they considered that they have the right and the responsibility to hold Muslims and non-Muslims accountable to them. They think that the right to execute punishment for apostasy is reserved for them. Giving that right to themselves they constituted that the penalty for the so-called apostasy is a death sentence. They implement such satanic verdict by the cutting the throats of the apostate^{vi} persons or killing them by the detonation of explosive belts.

Those explosions are carried out by suicide bombers who have sold themselves to Satan to bring down and eliminate tens of innocent people with wrongfulness and aggression. They cover themselves in blood, spread fear and panic among peaceful societies, threaten the stability of countries, and hinder societies from completing their trooping for progress and development. To succeed in their illicit missions, they create chaos and bring down regimes in the interest of enemies of Islam. They are puppets for those who aspire to plunder the wealth of Arabs and Muslims. All those malicious mistakes are engaged in to bring about a distortion of the lofty goals of the Message of Islam revealed by Allah to His Messenger and ordered by Him to spread.

1.2: What The Message of Islam is Carrying?

The Message transmits goodness, mercy, justice, freedom, and peace to all human beings everywhere in the world. Those are the noble values that call for the preservation and protection of human lives as well as the prohibition of any kind of assault against any part of human rights.

All those incidents have happened after the treachery and assassination squads emerged as drivers whose souls were demonized through the so-called religious disciplines. It used sick minds and naughty souls, which were established far from the Book of Allah by people who have lost the path and guidance of the Qur'an. These are the group known as jurists and interpreters of evil. Allah says: "Satan has overcome them and made them forget the remembrance of Allah. Those are the party of Satan. Unquestionably, the party of Satan - they will be the losers" (Qur'an: Al-Mujadalah ((The Pleading Woman): 19).

Those groups simply relied on fake and fabricated references including hypocrites' narrations and fictitious incidents. They also refer to scuttlebutts and story-telling of which most or all are lies and fabrications wrongly attributed to some of the Prophet's companions. That is why this offensive and corruptive curriculum represents a huge threat to the Message of the Messenger. It is one of the factors that create and trigger the political instability in the Arabian and Muslim societies. The impact left behind by boycotting the social movement targeted to elevate advantageous societies, in which justice, peace, security, safety, collaboration, and stability have been spread out as ordained by Allah in His Book. Allah says: "Cooperate with one another in goodness and righteousness, and do not

cooperate in sin and transgression and be mindful of God. Surely Allah is severe in punishment” (Qur’an: Al-Ma’idah (The Spread Table with Food): 2).

Therefore, it is incumbent upon us to reflect on the verses of the Holy Qur’an. That is what Allah Has revealed to His great Messenger and what it introduces and elucidates: such as mercy, justice, freedom to choose one’s faith, self-inner-stability, and social stability. In this century, after the hatred and cruelty against the Message of mercy, justice, freedom, and peace have been intentionally targeted, many forms of corruption and encouragement towards human elimination have been blown-out. People were targeted for apostasy, lands were conquered, land-owners were evacuated into homelessness, and towns and houses were destroyed.

The voices of the believers in the Book of Allah and people who are sincere to faith including rulers, intellectuals, and thinkers of the Arabs and Muslims have arisen. They opposed the strange thoughts towards the scientific contents educated at the religious associations including universities and institutional curriculums. They rejected the fabricated narrations of the hypocrites’ envious tales targeting to make fun of the Message of Islam. These envious groups and their efforts are what ruined the image of the noble goals and what they contain: good, highly respected ethics, and high virtues.

Some religious scholars attempted and succeeded in spreading corruptive ideologies by calling for corruption, killing, and the violation of human rights. They intentionally commit heinous crimes including cruel massacres and hatred against innocents. They spread such mechanisms of corruption in the land to debauch the image of Islam while targeting to remove Qur’an from one’s inner belief and

reflection towards the Divine law. The Divine law commands justice and the protection of freedom of speech, freedom of thinking, and freedom of belief.

We can deduce from these incidents that there has been a cooperative turmoil among Muslims over fourteen centuries to this date. Governmental administrations were brought down and communities were expelled from their houses and countries. Moreover, synagogues, churches, and mosques were demolished. Similarly, houses were destroyed by the roofs falling down on all the family members inside. The destroyed roofs of their bed-rooms turned into their graveyards. All these crimes were committed by rebels and other rag-tags of spoilers that forsaken Islam. In their hearts, they have possessed hatred and envy against humanity even though they raise the flag of Islam under the slogan of “There is no god but Allah alone, and Mohammad is His Messenger”.

Let us have a look at how they dared to put together false allegations against the Messenger of Allah by fabricating self-contradictory narratives and hypocritical stories. Their tales are based on hatred and unfair attempts serving to divide and fragment Muslims. They planned to create and continue permanent conflicts, long-lasting wars with unlimited killings, and political turmoil. These conflicts increase, from time to time, leading Muslims to reach the stage of neglecting and deserting the Qur’an until they get lost from the right path. This facilitates the plan to conquer Muslims and to ensure the enemies’ agendas and goals are successful. That is when they bring Muslims to the stage where they are not following, not deliberating, and not reflecting the Qur’an and the objectives of its verses. The verses invite them to adopt the betterments and the benefits for humans to ensure their safety and security so that they can enjoy a decent life.

If Muslims had maintained the Qur'an-based curriculum and followed the instructions given to them by Allah His verses, those verses would have been adopted and applied with the Divine law and its good ethics. Thus, they would have never been besieged with a divisive system based on diverting the Message of Islam. Being deceived, they were leveled to appropriate the natural resources and national heritages of innocent societies. Here, the targeted goal is to overrule people's right to freedom and then practice enslaving them, dominating them, exploiting their natural resources, and controlling their destinies for the sake of serving an evil creed and ideology. Since they are in the belief that they are Allah's chosen nation they have succeeded in teaching false and fabricated narratives to distort the greatness of the Message of Islam. They want to divert the content of the Message that invites people to be good and do good deeds by aligning it with their own best interests, benefits, good things, comfort, and living in noble peace and security.

Indeed, many rulers and thinkers are ringing the alarm bell and giving warning to the Muslims by telling them that what is going on in the Arabian and Muslim zones are corruptive elements encouraging the evil activities of killing innocents. Among those ongoing evildoings are the following false narratives and cohorts established on a corruptive creed.

The driving factors of these evildoings were coined by evil-managed souls, and their illicit activities indicate how they are thirst and hunger for blood. Satan entices them to commit crimes against the Divine law and human rights. It is directed to go and serve against the human right of staying alive which has been decreed by Allah, the Almighty. Allah forbids killing oneself wrongfully, injustice, and aggression. They promote a disgraceful culture – of one who wanders his

forehead – which has nothing to do with the Message of Islam, and the religion that Allah desired for His servants.

Indeed, there are various satanic doctrines, which are completely contradictory to the Islamic religion, but these are foreign-imposed messages. It serves them in achieving their malicious goals; while on the other hand, it calls for Muslims to abandon Allah's revealed Book - the clear Qur'an. Allah Has told us, fourteen centuries ago, about the case of those Muslims who have failed: that they comply with the Qur'an and its Divine law. Allah says: "O my Lord, indeed my people have taken this Qur'an as [a thing] abandoned" (Qur'an: Al-Furqan (The Criterion): 30).

Indeed, Allah awakened and warned Muslims over fourteen centuries ago that Muslims will desert the Qur'an, and as a result, will become a piece of flesh edible for quacks and followers of demons and Satan. These demons deceive and distract them from the right path and the guidance of the Holy Qur'an. Let the researchers realize that the only reliable way in the Islamic rhetoric is that of Allah, which He revealed to His Messenger in a clear Book. Allah Has assigned to His trustworthy Messenger the conveyance of the Message to the entire mankind without distinction. He did not assign to His Messenger anything other than that.

Allah Has determined that assignment when saying: "Alif- Lam-Meem-Sad. [This is] a Book revealed to you, [O Muhammad] - so let there not be in your breast distress therefrom - that you may warn thereby and as a reminder to the believers" (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 2). That is a clear limitation stated by Allah, the Almighty, to determine the Messenger's assignment. That is the Message

providing the people with the proper guidance leading to good, righteousness, success, and what benefits people's life in this world and what saves them from torment and punishment in the Reckoning Day.

The Message of Allah, in His noble Book, consists of legislations determining justice, mercy, security, and peace for humanity as a whole. This proper guidance intends to prevent and cease conflicts among people, to forbid the shedding of innocent human blood, and to ensure security for mankind. This proper guidance establishes the roots and fundamentals of justice and protects human rights for living conditions. The proper lifestyle must have complete freedom, which is save from being attacked or transgressed to establish borders to practice the commandments of the religion of Islam. This means to confirm that one's right to choose one's faith and creed are safeguarded. It is being clarified in the below verses as the key to the Message of Islam. Allah addressing His people says: "Follow what has been sent down to you from your Lord and do not takes others as guardians beside him. How seldom are you mindful!" (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 3).

In this verse, there are orders and warnings to mankind, of which the first is to follow all that the Messenger has conveyed. Primarily, the conveyed Message is the clear verses in the Clear Book with its noble verses, while the secondary part is to give warning from following books other than the Holy Qur'an. Then, Allah designates to His servants to increase and maintain following His Book – Qur'an and not any other book as a religious source. In a form of prohibition, Allah specifies the term hadith used as a source of religion. Allah addressing His Messenger PBUH says "These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in

truth. Then in what kind of hadith statement after Allah and His verses will they believe?" (Qur'an: Al-Al-Jathiyah (The Crouching): 6).

The presidential speech made by honorable Abdulfatah Sisi five years ago, which was calling for reviewing the religious curriculums of the educational institutions is, indeed, a considerable one. In it, the references and the reasons for the radical thoughts and ideologies, which preach the killing of innocents and spreading hatred in the name of Islam, must be investigated. This is the calling speech of the president, which is yet to be responded to by the religious institutions that educate through their radical ideas. Their curriculums were built and based on compiled narratives, hypocrites' stories, and hearsay that have been excluded from the Divine Speech to mankind.

The latter was revealed by Allah on His Noble Messenger in a clear Holy Book to convey it and its objectives to mankind as a beneficial source for humanity. It ascertains peace, security, tranquility, and a noble lifestyle which is covered and protected by mercy, justice, harmony, and good cooperation. That is the basic reference of the Message of Islam and its true appeal. After the ancient jurists and commentators allowed or encouraged other references to become reliable references, sources of law, sources of worship, and Holy Scriptures; they remained as untouchable, not reviewable, and not correctable. Similarly, after these narratives became sacred curricula for the religious educational institutions and, in their minds, it was considered as sources of law, today, there is no way to exit its poisons. They have already aggressively overwhelmed the verses of the Qur'an.

The reason is that there are multiple religious speeches and their self-internal-contradictions regarding which of the multiple sect-based references should be employed. Among them are the following:

1. Wahabism Speech
2. Shafi'ism Speech
3. Takfiri Speech
4. Hanafi Speech
5. Akhwani (Brotherhood) Speech
6. Maliki Speech
7. Hambali Speech
8. Ash'ari Speech
9. Ibaty Speech
10. Shi'i Speech

In addition to that, these variable sects diverge in creeds as well as references to the stage where none recognizes the other. The nature of their differences originates from the authentication of the related narrations and legislations. In front of the Divine speech, the issue needs a Divine Miracle to correct the future pathway of the Message of Islam – the Message of Mercy.

Allah calls and shows us the easiest way to follow the right path that corrects the thought inspired by the distortion, forgery, fabrication, and slander against the Messenger through the satanic narratives. Indeed, this will never be effective except by following and adopting the pre-cited verses in the Divine assignment given to the Noble Messenger.

For the sake of treating the problem of the multitude and multifaceted self-contradicting and self-struggling Islamic references of both past and present, it is

our obligation to conduct pure and sincere research on the theme. Such research must be targeting how to protect the Message of Islam from what ostensibly resembled to; to demonstrate bad-image, aggression, and oppression against it. Previously, many providers of self-exertion and juristic analysts, of which each possessed his own way of jurisprudential understanding and legislation have had contributions to the theme. As a result, Muslims were divided into faith-sects, groups, and alliances of which each fights against the other. That has been continuous over the last fourteen centuries. During their battles, hundreds of thousands of innocent Muslims died; towns and cities were completely or partially destroyed; and the phenomena of oppression, aggression, dictatorship, and domination have been normalized.

In the above-cited verse of the Qur'an, Allah Has already clarified the right path for us in a summarized form by instructing us to follow the Noble Qur'an and never attempt to follow other books. The Book of Allah enlightens mankind to attain a prosperous and comfortable life, which is full of good, betterment, and righteousness. It confirms for them to obtain and maintain a beautiful and noble lifestyle that is based on amenity, peace, security, stability, and enjoyment.

Now, the pressing question remains as how to ensure the resolution of the above-cited problems in a way that authorizes following of only one reference-based on only one speech? Since it is impossible to unify the abovementioned multitude of references, it is a vital choice to follow only one reference of one speech in which there is everything that is beneficial for mankind, protecting human rights, and ensuring peace, security, and stability for the entire mankind.

People need to have only one speech that calls for mercy and unconditional love among them while instructing them to practice justice in their decisions and judgments. Then, they can have complete freedom in their decisions, including the choice of one's religion while prohibiting any form of transgression and unlawful killing of a human being. Through these principles, the reference provides a road map in a proper and straightforward manner for their lifestyle. As a result, they will adopt noble ethics. This invites them to uphold virtue and morals for the people, and enjoin them to spread peace and cooperation without disdain for others. By following the road map, people are invited to develop the land by employing the scientific discoveries and knowledge. To benefit from the modern scientific opportunities, this must be conducted for the sake of exploiting the treasures in the land for the benefit of mankind in order to achieve a decent life for Muslims. When one is seeking to worship Allah and is working to secure his livelihood, such a person protects and takes care of his family.

1.3: Divine Formulas to be Adopted

It is the Divine discourse that organizes social relations on the basis of mercy and justice. In that effort, it achieves equality between people; each of the rich and poor, as well as the strong and weak, is equal before justice. Nobody has an advantage over others except by one's good deeds that benefit its performer. The single discourse comes from one Allah and it was conveyed to people by a single Imam, Muhammad Ibn Abdillahi (PBUH) who is the Messenger of Allah for people to attract them enter the religion of Islam and believe in Allah's Message, including the evident verses in the Holy Quran. In His statement Allah, the Almighty, Has

laid down in His Noble Book the Divine Approach to follow the right path as stated below:

First Formula: Divine Guidance.

- ❖ “Ali-Lam-Meem. This book! There is no doubt about it- a guide for those mindful of God. Who believe in the unseen, establish prayer, and donate from what We have provided for them, and who believe in what has been revealed to you O Prophet” and what was revealed before you, and have sure faith in the Hereafter. It is they who are truly guided by their Lord, and it is they who will be successful” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara- The Cow): 1-5).

Second Formula: Unity of the Message:

- ❖ “Say, [O believers], "We have believed in Allah and what has been revealed to us and what has been revealed to Abraham and Ishmael and Isaac and Jacob and the Descendants and what was given to Moses and Jesus and what was given to the prophets from their Lord. We make no distinction between any of them, and we are Muslims [in submission] to Him" (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 136).
- ❖ “The Messenger has believed in what was revealed to him from his Lord, and [so have] the believers. All of them have believed in Allah and His angels and His books and His messengers, [saying], "We make no distinction between any of His messengers." And they say, "We hear and we obey. [We seek] Your forgiveness, our Lord, and to You is the [final] destination" (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 285).

Third Formula: Divine Assignment

- ❖ “Alif Lam Mim Saad. [This is] a Book revealed to you, [O Muhammad] - so let there not be in your breast distress therefrom - that you may warn thereby and as a reminder to the believers” (Al-A’raf (The Heights): 1-2).

Fourth Formula: Reminder of the Qur’an:

- ❖ “We know best what they say and you “O Prophet” are not there to compel them to believe. So remind with the Quran only those who fear My warning” (Qaf: 45).

Fifth Formula: The Method of the Call:

- ❖ “Invite to the way of your Lord with wisdom and good instruction, and argue with them in a way that is best. Indeed, your Lord is most knowing of who has strayed from His way, and He is most knowing of who is [rightly] guided” (Qur’an: An-Nahl: The Bees: 125)

Sixth Formula: The Unity of the Creation and Humans.

- ❖ “O mankind, fear your Lord, who created you from one soul and created from it its mate and dispersed from both of them many men and women. And fear Allah , through whom you ask one another,

and the wombs. Indeed Allah is ever, over you, an Observer” (Qur’an: an: An-Nisa (The Women): 1).

- ❖ “O mankind, indeed We have created you from male and female and made you peoples and tribes that you may know one another. Indeed, the most noble of you in the sight of Allah is the most righteous of you. Indeed, Allah is Knowing and Acquainted” (Qur’an: (Qur’an: Al-Hujrat (The Dwelling): 13).

Seventh Formula: Freedom of Belief

- ❖ “And had your Lord willed, those on earth would have believed - all of them entirely. Then, [O Muhammad], would you compel the people in order that they become believers?” (Qur’an: Yunus: (Jonah): 99
- ❖ “So remind, [O Muhammad]; you are only a reminder. You are not over them a controller” (Qur’an: Al-Ghashiya (The Overwhelming): 21-22.
- ❖ “And say, "The truth is from your Lord, so whoever wills - let him believe; and whoever wills - let him disbelieve” (Qur’an: Al-Kahf (The Cave): 29.

Eighth Formula: Indeed The Judgment is only for Allah

- ❖ “Indeed, those who have believed and those who were Jews and the Sabeans and the Christians and the Magians and those who associated with Allah - Allah will judge between them on the Day

of Resurrection. Indeed Allah is, over all things, Witness” (Qur’an: Al-Hajj (Pilgrimage): 17).

Ninth Formula: No Accountability on other people’s Creeds

- ❖ “But if Allah had willed, they would not have associated. And We have not appointed you over them as a guardian, nor are you a manager over them” (Qur’an: Al-An-am (The Table Spread with Food: 107).

Tenth Formula: Description of the Muslim Person

- ❖ “Righteousness is not that you turn your faces toward the east or the west, but [true] righteousness is [in] one who believes in Allah , the Last Day, the angels, the Book, and the prophets and gives wealth, in spite of love for it, to relatives, orphans, the needy, the traveler, those who ask [for help], and for freeing slaves; [and who] establishes prayer and gives Zakah; [those who] fulfill their promise when they promise; and [those who] are patient in poverty and hardship and during battle. Those are the ones who have been true, and it is those who are the righteous” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 177).
- ❖ “But seek, through that which Allah has given you, the home of the Hereafter; and [yet], do not forget your share of the world. And do good as Allah has done good to you. And desire not corruption in the land. Indeed, Allah does not like corrupters” (Qur’an: Al-Qasas (The Whole Stories): 77).

Eleventh Formula: The Road to Happiness and the Road to Rift

- ❖ Allah says, “Descend, both of you from here together with Satan as enemies to each other. Then when guidance comes to you from Me, whoever follows my guidance will neither go astray in this life nor suffer in the next. But whoever turns away from my Reminder will certainly have a miserable life. Then, we raise them blind on the day of judgement. They will cry, “My Lord” why have you raised me blind, although I used to see? Allah will respond, ‘It is so, just as Our revelations came to you and you neglected them. So today you are neglected’. (Qur’an: Taha: 123-126).

Twelve Formula: Divine Promise

- ❖ “Allah says: “Surely who say, “Our Lord is Allah, and then remain steadfast, the angels descend upon them, saying: Do not fear, nor grieve. Rather, rejoice in the good news of Paradise, which you have been promised” (Qur’an: Fusilat (The Explained Detail: 30-31).
- ❖ “We [angels] were your allies in worldly life and [are so] in the Hereafter. And you will have therein whatever your souls desire, and you will have therein whatever you request [or wish]” (Qur’an: Fusilat (The Explained Detail: 30-31).

1.4: Historic Battle-Fields are not Permanent Rulings

In general, an abstract of the problem is that there have been incidents and complicated struggles, which have occurred over many centuries and have resulted in much distress, demolition, and destruction. There, Muslims have been experiencing conflicts among divergent sects, special dialogues, groupies, rebels, divisions, and rivals fighting one another to the death. Till now, these have been ongoing catastrophes and were considered as the right and the only route for the Muslim creeds. Thus, all forms of radicals have been produced by being misled by groups fighting for the gains of their own agendas. These groups include Da'ish, Brotherhoods, Qaramitah, Hashashin, Khawarij, and others who, among themselves, are under constant attacks and counter-attacks. They kill innocents, corrupt the world, fight to kill, and ultimately attempt to fight against Allah and His Messenger.

These destructive groups are following their creeds, which are based on human ideologies, corrupted fatawa, falsified hypocritical tales, and fabricated satanic narratives out of fear from the spread of the Message of Islam. The Message of Islam protects all parts of human rights and carries highly valuable ethics, moralities, fairness, and liberties. On the other hand, it forbids the engagement in any form of subjugation, domination, assault, attack, slavery, robbery, or appropriation of others' properties.

Basically, it prevents any form of violating others' rights and any interference with others' personal affairs. Unlike that, the hypocrites' ideologies are based on loving to rule others with an iron hand, confiscate their private properties, mercilessly dominate them, and depress them, while considering themselves higher than others by claiming to be Allah's only chosen nation. Having such an illicit concept, they eliminate any form of love, mercy, justice, righteousness, charity, and good in direct contradiction to the values of Islam.

Islam prohibits and prevents the attacking and conquering of other's lands and capitals. These are the fundamental values of human rights leading to justice, fairness, and equality. To avoid these good qualities, hypocrites attempted to their utmost to stop the spread of Islam by not letting the Messenger succeed. To boycott the Messenger and make their unlawful missions successful, the scholars of the hypocrites and the people of the previous books firstly waged war against the Messenger by encouraging the Quraish elders to assassinate him.

In the early days of the Messenger's upsurge, they selected and gathered strongmen from across the local tribes under the protocol of the Quraish alliance to fight against the Messenger. Their unhidden agenda was to abort the call - the Message of Islam, before its acceptance and growth. They refused to allow people to accept the call and convert to the religion of Allah. As a result, there were several conflicts that took place between the Messenger and the Quraish's collective's clan-based troops. The most distinguished battle-field was that named 'Al-Ahزاب meaning The Combined Troops'.

In most of those battlefields, Muslim enemies were defeated and they lost a lot of men and weapons. The Prophet and his companions were given victory by Allah. That is why the Quraish failed to assassinate the Messenger and also failed to directly attack and eliminate him and his followers.

The Prophet and his companions were given victory by Allah. When they failed to assassinate the Messenger or directly attack him and his followers to eliminate them. It was their mission and vision to prevent people from accepting Islam by plotting other tricks and tactics to fight Islam. The first of these strategies was through psychological warfare by spreading propagandas and inventing false information, attempting character assassinations. Their intention was, and still is, to kill the image of the Messenger, to kill his call and force him to change his mind by withdrawing his mission towards calling people to accept Islam.

Indeed, the enemies of the Messenger employed many tactics to succeed in their mission, targeting to eliminate the call of the Message of Islam by the Messenger and his followers. They began their strategies by spreading rumors stating that the Messenger was afflicted with a kind of black magic. To create doubt in his call, they argued that he does not know what he is talking about. Furthermore, they fully engaged in spreading numerous, fabricated lies, bad-imagining, and slanders against him to damage his dignity and reduce the people's conviction of him. Then, they have invented hypocrisy-based narratives on the tongue of some of the Messenger's companions. To obtain trust and attract public attention, they attributed their false narratives to the Messenger himself. In these narratives, they included some statements that deny the Book of Allah and its Divine legislation with the intention of discrediting Islam by bad-imagining the Message itself.

Unfortunately, many Muslims adopted these narratives as they called them prophetic tradition (*Al-Ahadith An-Nabawiyah*). Then, they created and spread divisions and sectarians among Muslims to initiate corruption. A number of rival groups fighting one another in which each is espousing one particular reference and following certain community leaders (*Aimmah*) came to exist. Each of these leaders and their communities relies on their ideology and wording which was deduced from narratives adopted, and then, employed even though they are against Allah's Divine orders, legislation, and verses.

Through those deductions, they transformed all the prohibitions to permissible by committing crimes against the rights of Allah and His Messenger. That is when they engaged in killing innocents while claiming that they were doing so to inherit paradise. In their ostensible paradise, numerous enjoyments including that a large number of young virgin girls for lust are there waiting for them. The fact is that Allah forbids oppressors and deniers to enter paradise but has prepared severe torment and fire for them on the Doomsday. Allah also warned people from following in those oppressors' footsteps. Oppressors are defined as those who unlawfully legalized for themselves to exploit others' properties and dignities. That is what facilitated them to following all the elements distracting Allah's Divine law in His clear Book.

Most of the Qur'an commentators and jurists, by mistranslating some verses of the Qur'an, justify the engagement of fighting and indiscriminate killing. In these cases, they relocate the verses' places and themes. Among the mistranslated verses are those in the Chapter of Repentance (Surat At-Tawbah) and some other chapters. However, these verses address how tactfully Muslims might fight back to defend

themselves from their foes who assaulted the Messenger and his companions to boycott the Message.

Allah, speaking to His Messenger, directs how they can militarily face their enemies to defend the Message of Islam while protecting both their rights and their responsibilities towards others' rights and war ethics. Allah communicates with us, in these verses of His Noble Qur'an, in a form of relating the past historical situations in which there have been no permanent formulas that must be adopted in every era. Those were certain incidents of evil-based barbaric attacks dealt with by the Prophet accordingly. It has had certain rules limited to counter-attacking Quraish militias and certain clan-based warriors of the Jewish residents of Madina such as the tribes of Qayna'Qa, Bani Nadir, Ban Quraitah, Bani Tha'labah, Bani Ikrimah, and others. Out of wisdom, Allah's revealed special legislation towards those incidents was convenient to the immediate outstanding requirements.

The objective is to defend the Messenger and his Message from the local aggressions intended to boycott and abort the call of Islam. It was always important to defend the Messenger and the Message of Allah from those whose target was to eliminate him and his Message before its expansion. They wait for any opportunity to do so. Since the Message was in its early stage and Muslims were a minority, the enemies were attacking them from all the directions. They were also insulting, assaulting, intimidating, threatening, and dictating against them.

On top of that, they formed and established several alliances of Jews and Quraish as well as some Arabian tribes. They harmfully engaged in waging psychological war by spreading numerous propagandas to kill or, at least, weaken

the spirit of the Muslims both in Makka and Madina. That is why Allah Has revealed to His Messenger an order stating to fight back against the aggressors who crossed their borders, and ordered the people of the Book to pay taxation. These orders were limited to those particular eras and situations as Allah is instructing His Messenger PBUH on how to fight back and how to face the enemies. As was mentioned in some verses of the Repentance Chapter, which motivates Muslims to defend themselves, the Message of Allah, and protect the Messenger so that he will be able to complete his designated assignment. Below stated number of verses are Allah's statements towards the matter. Here is the list of the verses in the Chapter of Repentance that gave timely self-defense permission to the believers:

1. "And [it is] an announcement from Allah and His Messenger to the people on the day of the greater pilgrimage that Allah is disassociated from the disbelievers, and [so is] His Messenger. So if you repent, that is best for you; but if you turn away - then know that you will not cause failure to Allah. And give tidings to those who disbelieve of a painful punishment.
2. Excepted are those with whom you made a treaty among the polytheists and then they have not been deficient toward you in anything or supported anyone against you; so complete for them their treaty until their term [has ended]. Indeed, Allah loves the righteous [who fear Him].
3. And when the sacred months have passed, then kill the polytheists wherever you find them and capture them and besiege them and sit in wait for them at every place of ambush. But if they should repent, establish prayer, and give Zakah, let them [go] on their way. Indeed, Allah is Forgiving and Merciful.

4. And if anyone of the polytheists seeks your protection, then grant him protection so that he may hear the words of Allah. Then deliver him to his place of safety. That is because they are people who do not know.
5. How can there be for the polytheists a treaty in the sight of Allah and with His Messenger, except for those with whom you made a treaty at al-Masjid al-Haram? So as long as they are upright toward you, be upright toward them. Indeed, Allah loves the righteous [who fear Him].
6. How [can there be a treaty] while, if they gain dominance over you, they do not observe concerning you any pact of kinship or covenant of protection? They satisfy you with their mouths, but their hearts refuse [compliance], and most of them are defiantly disobedient.
7. They have exchanged the signs of Allah for a small price and averted [people] from His way. Indeed, it was evil that they were doing.
8. They do not observe toward a believer any pact of kinship or covenant of protection. And it is they who are the transgressors.
9. But if they repent, establish prayer, and give Zakah, then they are your brothers in religion; and We detail the verses for a people who know.
10. And if they break their oaths after their treaty and defame your religion, then fight the leaders of disbelief, for indeed, there are no oaths [sacred] to them; [fight them that] they might cease.
11. Would you not fight a people who broke their oaths and determined to expel the Messenger, and they had begun [the attack upon] you the first time? Do you fear them? But Allah has more right that you should fear Him, if you are [truly] believers. . . .

12. Fight those who do not believe in Allah or in the Last Day and who do not consider unlawful what Allah and His Messenger have made unlawful and who do not adopt the religion of truth from those who were given the Scripture - [fight] until they give the *Jizyah* willingly while they are humbled” (Qur’an: At-Tawbah (The Repentance) : 3-12; 29).

That is the Divine legislation extracted from what the holy verses are mentioning. It is rather circumstantial and emergency authoritarian instructions strengthened with the wisdom of Allah in His Message. The Message was protected by legislating instruments commanding to face the strong evil powers who attempted to eliminate the Messenger and his Message revealed to him by Creator to convey it to mankind. The practice of that particular legislation was ended.

The similarity of that is the instruction stated in the case of some verses, which Allah enacted, for the Messenger in his lifetime lasting until Islam stabilized its position and raised his words. In these cases, Allah, the Glorious, set-forth those Divine legislations in a form of emergency rules in the event of war confrontations between two rival groups, and their rulings ended after the effect of a historical stage had passed. On its basis, it was measured by the Messenger and the Muslims to take the necessary actions according to the establishment of the legislations. Muslims have their religious rites and they shall be free to do so by inviting people to enter the religion of Allah without anyone hindering their vocations. That is how people can animate in security, peace, and immunity based on complete freedom given to people to choose their faith. Whether they want to embrace Islam depends on their choice and they cannot be pressured, threatened, or compelled.

The effect of the above-cited wisdom ended with the end of that stage which initiated the achievement of the Muslims' victory empowered by Allah. When the stability in Makka and Madina was uncontrollable and chaotic, those legislations were required for necessities to protect the Message by repelling aggressions to achieve victory for the Muslims. Then, Allah, the Almighty, revealed new policy and legislation that call on the Messenger to follow a method characterized by wisdom and good advice to people. Such people would adopt the Book of Allah to guide them to the path of goodness and peace with new instructions given by the Messenger.

1.5: There is No Compulsion in Islam

These new instructions would differ from those of the stage of confrontation between forces dealing with all forms of oppression and aggression against them, while also engaged in self-defense, securing borders, and protecting the Message of Islam and its method of exposition. Allah gives His Messenger instructions towards the advocacy - Da'wah – methodology – of how to convey the Message of Allah to mankind in a peaceful and suitable way. Allah says: “Invite to the way of your Lord with wisdom and good instruction, and argue with them in a way that is best. Indeed, your Lord is most knowing of who has strayed from His way, and He is most knowing of who is [rightly] guided” (Qur'an: An-Nahl (The Bees) 125). To give more details, Allah says: “And had your Lord willed, those on earth would have believed - all of them entirely. Then, [O Muhammad], would you compel the people in order that they become believers?” (Qur'an: Yunus (Jonah), 99).

These verses regarding how to make and manage inviting people to the call of the Creator clearly forbid any form of compelling people to become Muslims, while granting the freedom of choosing one's faith without any coercion. Allah commanded His prophet not to pressure people to enter Islam as well as He set forth legislations in the case of granting freedom of choice for everyone that lasts to Doomsday. Allah says: "And say, "The truth is from your Lord, so whoever wills - let him believe; and whoever wills - let him disbelieve." Indeed, We have prepared for the wrongdoers a fire whose walls will surround them. And if they call for relief, they will be relieved with water like murky oil, which scalds [their] faces. Wretched is the drink, and evil is the resting place" (Qur'an: Al-Kahf (The Cave): 29).

By following this, Allah invalidates the justifications made by those who pretend that they are responsible for judging others' faith. This means forcing people to accept Islam or changing the ideology that they believe in through intimidation, compulsion, threat, and killing is forbidden. Under this noble verse, Allah, the Almighty, clarifies that in every century, there are its rulings and legislations according to its situations, requirements, circumstances, needs, and necessities. After the city of Makka–Al-Mukaramah was conquered and a new government was established the situation got change. For the transformation of the governance system and social situational practicality, a new phenomenon was entered into and adopted.

The security of the Messenger (as well as that of his companions) was guaranteed. They followed the Divine formulas which corresponded with the new stage of development after Islam was spread and thousands of the people of Makka and Madina converted to Islam. Allah Has revealed new legislation that coincides

with the phase of expansion, which needs new strategies, policies, and methods of advocacy (as I have mentioned in the above verses). These new strategies have facilitated people to convert to Islam in an easy way that helps them to organize and manage their lives within the new change. It also helps them to establish the foundations of new cooperation and solidarity among human societies. This is what allows people to obtain a peaceful and safe lifestyle among the various communities and members of communities in a manner that is based on mercy, justice, and fair social interaction.

Satanic people and criminals took advantage of that substitute instructions, and thus, they were able to deceive people within what was revealed and presented to them. Among the verses they hijacked are those address the means of fighting mentioned in the Chapter of Repentance. Diverting the objectives of the verses, they imposed on Muslims to translate these verses to be eternal rules. Then, they forced people to convert to Islam, while claiming the right to kill anyone refusing to accept Islam.

The jurists and commentators who perverted the desires of Allah in the verses of the fighting are not truthful and trustworthy in the sight of Allah because they mistranslated His verses and misled His people. They did not consider that the verses addressed exceptional stages concerning exceptional cases of aggression against the Muslims during the early stages of the Prophet's call. The most trustworthy people for the Message of Islam must be honest with Allah and with Muslims by clarifying His words addressing His faithful Messenger. Allah says: "And had your Lord willed, those on earth would have believed - all of them

entirely. Then, [O Muhammad], would you compel the people in order that they become believers?" (Qur'an: Yunus (Jonah): 99).

Since then, their wrong concept has resulted in Muslims staying under a situation of attacks and counter-attacks. They believed in judgments and fatawa given to them by the wrong jurists and rebels to the Divine Law. Those rebels' intention has been to violate human rights starting from depriving one's full right to decision-making and believing in the creed of their choice without coercion.

The verses for fighting in the Chapter of Repentance and other chapters concern the people's right to fight back to defend themselves. What necessitated that kind of self-defense was that the Messenger was under a circumstance in which there were alliances of enemies, including enemies of the call of Allah, evildoers, wrongdoers, and aggressors. Indeed, those legislations were replaced by others revealed to Allah's Messenger for a new stage based on wisdom and strategies of giving good advice towards the Message of Allah.

However, the malicious ones, whose aim is to distort the Message of Allah (the Message of Mercy), are working hard to change the objectives of the verses of Allah from benevolence and peaceful intentions to deceiving Muslims as well as others. Taking the verses concerning war strategies (Bylaw and policies towards the Muslims' Ministry of Defense) in the Chapter of Repentance as an everlasting law for the Muslims throughout all the ages until the Last Day is a wrong perception. It intends to motivating terrorists and extremists to be eager in killing innocents, destroying cities, and forcing women and children to flee from their

houses and countries. They want corruption to be continuous and cause people to stay far from the Book of Wisdom – Qur'an.

To maintain ongoing conflicts that initiate terror among Muslim societies and those who have been mocked by the international intelligence services, and as such, collaborate with those groups whose morality has gone astray. The intention of these alliances is to topple down the Arab administrations and promote the global Zionists' ill-missions. They preoccupy Muslims with issues that are inconsistent with the Divine legislation to entrench those sick and conspiracy-based thoughts, which are against human freedoms and peace. In Islam, the strategies of preventing hatred and its consequences are to initiate an opposite way of life. Instead, it calls for mercy and justice by forbidding all forms of obtaining the behaviors of oppressing and assaulting others. It is forbidden to engage in appropriating others' properties, confiscating other's lands, killing innocents, and violating any other part of human rights.

The extremists and terrorists became satisfied by employing their wrong and corrupted creed. They committed all those crimes against human rights, while believing that Allah is rewarding them with forgiveness and paradise, in which there are numerous young virgin girls waiting for them to accommodate them for lust. Indeed, finding out the grassroots of that illusion-based concept, which stimulates the hearts and convinces the sick minds of the desperate ones, needs to trace an illusion-based alternative in the minds fed with empowered naughty souls. These are allegedly another way out of the good activities by giving shelter to the evil-scholars whose minds have been stolen by Satan leading them to crimes and evildoings.

Let thinkers deliberate how jurists and commentators were able to commit heinous crimes against the Book of Allah by misleading Muslims. What they did was to divert people from the truth of Allah's objectives by making these verses as a formula for all the centuries. When they destabilized the Divine law, revealed by Allah to his Messenger at the beginning of the first century, they mandated Muslims to fight people forcing them to accept Islam with coercion.

Indeed, the jurists and anxious ones have gone far from the truth by not understanding the legislation revealed at the beginning of the call to fight back the aggressors who attacked Muslims. The proven reality is that these legislations were limited to self-defense schemes to resolve certain outstanding aggressions. Thus, it is the jurists and commentators who committed unforgivable crimes against the Message of Islam and Muslims by dragging these verses out of their context. Allah says: "They want to extinguish the light of Allah with their mouths, but Allah refuses except to perfect His light, although the disbelievers dislike it" (Qur'an: At-Tawbah (The Heights); 32). Allah addresses His Messenger to inform more by saying: "Fight in the way of Allah those who fight you but do not transgress. Indeed. Allah does not like transgressors" (Qur'an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 190).

In these verses, the Divine law confirms that people have their complete rights to defend themselves, their properties, their lands, and their dignities in any way possible to prevent aggression and oppression. This aims to regularize the persistence of peace and the prevention of hostility and criminal activities against any human being. Those are some verses that contained the Divine legislation that is consistent with the new historical stage requiring the exhibition of the Message of Islam to mankind. On the day of the last sermon given by the Prophet in his last

pilgrimage, the Prophet informed people that he completed the conveyance of his missionary Message designated to build a society based on humanity.

A Muslim society must be characterized by the belief of Allah in the Book of Wisdom to administer its affairs of social interaction, integration, and treatment under the umbrella of mercy, justice, freedom, peace, and charity. On the other hand, society must be characterized by the prohibition of assaulting and killing innocent people. Human's unlimited free will must not be sabotaged as no one can be compelled to accept Islam. Likewise, there must be no threat or even the interference of others' personalities. Even the Prophet has no right to pressure people to accept Islam. Allah says: "And whether We show you part of what We promise them or take you in death, upon you is only the [duty of] notification, and upon Us is the account" (Qur'an: Ar-Ra'd (The Thunder): 40).

Therefore, Allah's Divine speech is clear and giving warnings against following any book other than that of Allah, which is revealed to His noble Messenger. Allah says: "[This is] a Book revealed to you, [O Muhammad] - so let there not be in your breast distress therefrom - that you may warn thereby and as a reminder to the believers" (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 3).

The assignment given to the Messenger was limited to conveying the Noble Book of Allah to the entirety of mankind so that they can live and stay on proper guidance. That guidance lightens the path of life that is surrounded by peace, security, mercy, justice, and stability. Under that light, they will enjoy doing good deeds to be rewarded with the best of the eternal enjoyment on the Day of Judgment. Allah addresses all people by saying:

- ❖ “Follow what has been sent down to you from your Lord, and do not take others as guardians besides Him. How seldom are you mindful! “(Qur’an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 3). Then, Allah specifically addresses His Messenger by saying:
- ❖ “So hold firmly to what has been revealed to you O Prophet. You are truly on the straight path”
- ❖ “And indeed, it is a remembrance for you and your people, and you [all] are going to be questioned” (Qur’an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 43- 44).

Allah commands His Messenger to stay on being steadfast in His Clear Book and also to convey it to mankind. On the Day of Judgment, both the Messenger and Message receivers will be asked about the fulfillment of the Message. Anyone who strictly follows the Messenger, maintains worshipping Allah alone, performs the obligatory parts of worships, applies the Divine legislation, abstains from the prohibitions, and treats with people in the best behavior will be in the save side. As a result of their efforts, they will definitely obtain forgiveness, mercy, paradise, and enjoyment from Allah. Unlike that, the penalty for anyone who deserts the Qur’an, follows jurists and people of narratives, follows his desires, and becomes influenced and misled by Satan is to end up entering into a hellfire called Jahannama, which is the worst place to dwell in. Allah defined that in His Noble Qur’an by saying:

- ❖ “Indeed, this Qur’an guides to that which is most suitable and gives good tidings to the believers who do righteous deeds that they will have a great reward” (Qur’an: Al-Isra (The Night Journey): 9).

Then, Allah commands His Messenger to remind people about remembrance of the Qur'an. Allah says:

- ❖ “We know best what they say. And you O prophet are not there to compel them to believe. So remind with the Quran only those who fear my warning” (Qur'an: Qaf: 45).

This verse makes clear limitations to the procedure of the call of Allah to be strictly for the Qur'an with the Qur'an. In these verses' legislations, in advance, Allah is giving general warning towards maintaining proper ethics, stillness, and humanity-based social relationship. This was clarified to Allah's servants in the previous verse of the chapter of the heights –[This is] a Book revealed to you, [O Muhammad] - so let there not be in your breast distress therefrom - that you may warn thereby and as a reminder to the believers” (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 3).

It emphasizes forbidding any action that may lead people to following any book other than that of Allah. The latter takes them out of the darkness and brings them into the light as it is in the Clear Qur'an revealed to Allah's Messenger. In this verse, there is a strong prohibition for Muslims from following other books for religious guidance. This means to prevent them from becoming thwarted and stranded in the middle of various complex manmade instructions. That will make them divided into groups and will thereby be misled from the right path. Then, their worldly self-interests and self-desires will distract them from following Allah's verses that would lead them to the truth, the right path, peace, and stability. Instead, they will be susceptible to following complicated and controversial books, narratives set-forth by humans, deliberately misleading, and purposefully bad-

imagining the religion to remove the Qur'an from the people's hearts by not allowing them to follow it.

Allah is, indeed, the one who guides His people to the right path which is that of goodness, happiness, mercy, peace, and satisfaction. These are what Allah ordains His Messenger by saying: "And, [moreover], this is My path, which is straight, so follow it; and do not follow [other] ways, for you will be separated from His way. This has He instructed you that you may become righteous" (Qur'an: Al-An'am: (The Cattle): 153), and also "And hold firmly to the rope of Allah all together and do not become divided. And remember the favor of Allah upon you - when you were enemies and He brought your hearts together and you became, by His favor, brothers. And you were on the edge of a pit of the Fire, and He saved you from it. Thus does Allah make clear to you His verses that you may be guided" (Qur'an: Al-An'am: (The Cattle): 103).

Indeed, the Muslim divergent sects relied on hearsay, narratives, falsified traditions, and the so-called Ahadith, of which most are fabrication and misleading adopted as references for the Message of Islam. These are what they call Ahadith or Sunnah, but it is Allah that is rejecting and nullifying their claims by saying: "These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in truth. Then in what kind of hadith statement after Allah and His verses will they believe? (Qur'an: Al-Jathiyah (The Crouching): 6)

When Muslims went far from the Qur'an, they followed different sects and groups, mainly what is known as the sect of Sunnah and the Group – *Ahlu Sunnah wa Al-Jama'a*. Under the auspice of this sect, they wrote, adopted, and followed the books known as "the Correct Ones" – *Sihah*. Moreover, the principle books of

the four sects of the Sunnah group vary among them both in methods and references. As a result, there have been many conflicts and predicaments spread among them. Then, their judgments and Fatawa^{vii} became popular in being contradicting one against another, instead of being united and in agreement on the Book of Allah and its legislations that Allah ordains when saying: “And hold firmly to the rope of Allah all together and do not become divided. And remember the favor of Allah upon you - when you were enemies and He brought your hearts together and you became, by His favor, brothers. And you were on the edge of a pit of the Fire, and He saved you from it. Thus does Allah make clear to you His verses that you may be guided” (Qur’an: Al-An’am: (The Cattle): 103).

In addition to that, both the Shi’a sect books and their Sunna controversies disobeyed Allah’s orders. Then, Allah caused them to test His torment in the world by making them rival divisions, conflicting groups, and negatively challenging bodies. This is what has resulted in the prolonged civil wars among Muslims until they weakened each other. Then, their enemies have conquered them, and substantially, exploited their natural resources, even though they were given a warning and precautionary strategies by Allah in His statement: “Obey Allah and His Messenger and do not dispute with one another, or you would be discouraged and weakened. Persevere! Surely, Allah is with those who Persevere” (Qur’an: Al-Anfal (The Spoils of War): 46).

When Allah is composing the Divine legislation in the evidence of Allah and his Messenger in His Qur’an – the Wisdom, Allah mandates people to follow the footsteps of what the Messenger has conveyed to them. That is the Qur’an revealed to him for Wisdom. Thus, people were ordained to apply what has been

revealed to the Messenger of the wisdom verses that guide people to the right path and righteousness in this world. That guidance can facilitate them obtain Allah's blessing, which includes letting them inherit paradise and enjoyment on the Reckoning Day. Allah is addressing His Messenger by saying: "O Messenger, announce that which has been revealed to you from your Lord, and if you do not, then you have not conveyed His message. And Allah will protect you from the people. Indeed, Allah does not guide the disbelieving people" (Qur'an: Al ma'idah (The Table Spread with Food): 67). Then, the Qur'an illustrates for us that the Messenger is giving feedback to Allah on that he has conveyed His Message and has fulfilled Allah's orders. Allah says "O my Lord, indeed my people have taken this Qur'an as [a thing] abandoned" (Qur'an: Al-Furqan (The Criterion): 30).

This verse confirms that the Messenger PBUH has entirely fulfilled his assignment as it was given to him. However, it is his community that deserted Allah's Book. By disregarding its legislations and mandates, they did not follow it as it was supposed to be followed with its norms of preaching and ethics. Does this not serve as a testimony favouring the Messenger and contending the Muslims for deserting the Qur'an? That is true, because many of them followed what was reported by Satan and its cliques such as those who reported, fabricated, and glorified narratives. As a result, those narrators forgot about Allah, and then, Allah made them forget themselves in response to Allah's statement: They say, "Indeed, we found our fathers upon a religion, and we are in their footsteps [rightly] guided" (Qur'an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 22).

The verse proves that the reason for deserting the Qur'an is that Muslims followed the heritages of those nations who lived before them, even though they

were on the wrong track. Allah, for the clarification of this matter, says: “Indeed, those who have divided their religion and become sects - you, [O Muhammad], are not [associated] with them in anything. Their affair is only [left] to Allah; then He will inform them about what they used to do” (Qur’an: Al-An’am: (The Cattle): 159).

This verse also foretold and affirmed the internal division of the Muslims by dividing themselves into Shi’ats, groups, sects, cults, and sub-sects. The formation of those divisions has begun when they left the Qur’an behind. The Messenger distanced himself from any shortage regarding the performance of the Divine Message. He, indeed, fulfilled the task assigned to him, advised people, completed the process of his conveyance, and delivered his famous official final speech during the last pilgrimage. Allah foretold us that, in his Qur’anic wording: “This day I have perfected for you your religion and completed My favor upon you and have approved for you Islam as religion. But whoever is forced by severe hunger with no inclination to sin - then indeed, Allah is Forgiving and Merciful” (Qur’an: Al-Ma’idah (The Table Spread with Food): 3).

At that moment, after the Divine clarification and manifestation, the Divine Message was completely and comprehensively conveyed to the people. After that, it did not happen to bring in a word as an addition to that of Allah. Allah’s words will always remain pure and clean. The Message of Allah to the people was completed and did not relapse after illuminating the paths and flourishing its followers. Allah’s Message will remain shining, lightening, and enlightening people out of the darkness of life until the Last Hour. Allah is saying: “And there is no creature on [or within] the earth or bird that flies with its wings except [that they are] communities like you. We have not neglected in the Register a thing. Then

unto their Lord they will be gathered” (Qur’an: Al-Ma’idah (The Table Spread with Food): 38).

Allah, the Almighty, advises His worshipers not to overstep their religion but to stay being stuck and stagnant to it and its curriculum. The Qur’an is sufficient to enrich people about what they attributed to the Messenger – PBUH, including any kind of lies dispersed out by employing strategies to distort the words of Allah and His Messenger. Allah describes those who wrote reports and passed them to the people to mislead them from Allah’s guidance. Allah says: “Satan has overcome them and made them forget the remembrance of Allah. Those are the party of Satan. Unquestionably, the party of Satan - they will be the losers” (Qur’an: A-Mujadalah (She that Disputeth): 19).

1.6: Allah’s Early instructions and Mercies are Enough

Among the mercies of Allah on His worshipers is that He educated them of what happened to their first two parents; Adam and Eve when they disobeyed Allah’s orders and followed Satan. Then, Allah’s wrath has fallen on them, but He opened the door of repentance and forgiveness for them by clarifying for them the Divine curriculum. Allah says: “[Allah] said, "Descend from Paradise - all, [your descendants] being enemies to one another. And if there should come to you guidance from Me - then whoever follows My guidance will neither go astray [in the world] nor suffer [in the Hereafter]. And whoever turns away from My remembrance - indeed, he will have a depressed life, and We will gather him on the Day of Resurrection blind. He will say, "My Lord, why have you raised me blind

while I was [once] seeing? [Allah] will say, "Thus did Our signs come to you, and you forgot them; and thus will you this Day be forgotten" (Qur'an: Taha: 123-126).

Let everybody play his role in taking his responsibility towards the true path to be basically reckoned on the Day of Judgement. Allah says: "The Day when neither wealth nor children will be of any benefit. Only those who come before Allah with a pure heart will be saved" (Qur'an: As-Shu'ara (The Poetry):88- 89).

According to Allah's Book of wisdom, there is an apparent and accurate responsibility upon Muslim thinkers. The Book of Allah is the one that falsehood cannot approach from before it or from behind it. To obtain the right of the middle nation that leads the fundamentals of the human civilization, such a nation should be commanding justice and cooperation among all humans. That nation must be protecting human rights by fulfilling conditions and preserving the following elements:

- 1.To protect the human rights to live in dignity and justice
- 2.To be calling for righteousness and good deeds
- 3.To side with the oppressed ones and work on helping them to get their rights back
- 4.To voluntarily act as crime stoppers by preventing oppressors and forcing them not to cross their limit
- 5.To forbid all forms of corruption in the land
- 6.To defend the liberty and human rights leading with one's right to choose one's religion
- 7.To stay alert in preventing all forms of aggression
- 8.To spread mercy, forgiveness, charity, and good cooperation

9. To encourage giving full respect to the human mind and intelligence
10. To inspire the spreading of education, conducting consistent and constant academic researches, promoting knowledge, and sharing information and public awareness
11. To deliberate and reflect upon the verses of Allah and their objectives for whatever is beneficial to mankind
12. To ensure people encourage and maintain peace, security, amenity, and a decent lifestyle
13. To broadcast good cooperation and unconditional love among the children of Adam everywhere in the world
14. To protect and preserve justice so that everybody may obtain and have access to his or her personal rights unreduced
15. To ensure social rights and responsibilities in the communities
16. To introduce and educate people about the Divine curricula that takes them out of the darkness and brings them into the light
17. To ensure security and stability for everyone so that angels will descend on them with Allah's mercies and blessings. With this opportunity, Allah will maintain and expand their provision by feeding them from where they have never expected.

When all are discussing the renewal of the Religious Speech, which religion are they talking about? Which message are they referring to? If we mean the Islamic Divine speech, Allah sent His Messenger with one particular speech that will stay alive forever, being utilized by the people who are alive until the Day of Judgement.

Allah sent His Messenger with this speech, by saying: “[This is] a Book revealed to you, [O Muhammad] - so let there not be in your breast distress therefrom - that you may warn thereby and as a reminder to the believers” (Qur’an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 2). Allah also informs us that:

1. “Indeed, this Qur’an guides to that which is most suitable and gives good tidings to the believers who do righteous deeds that they will have a great reward” (Qur’an: Al-Isra (The Night Journey): 9).
2. “We are most knowing of what they say, and you are not over them a tyrant. But remind by the Qur’an whoever fears My threat” (Qur’an: Qaf, 45).
3. “So adhere to that which is revealed to you. Indeed, you are on a straight path. And indeed, it is a remembrance for you and your people, and you [all] are going to be questioned” (Qur’an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 43-44).

On its basis, the last test will be taken on the Day of Judgment, and the question will be coming from the Qur’an. The scale weighing is on which will be weighed with the deeds of the people in their lifetime in the world. To answer that question, people must answer from the aspect of the Qur’an. Thus, anyone who follows the Book of Allah reflects upon it and its signs, applies its legislations, maintains its rulings, applies its multiple pieces of advice and instructions, behaves according to it, and observes its ethics will be in a safe status. His supplications will be answered and accepted, and as such, will become one of the people of paradise delighting in its various enjoyments.

However, those who followed what was said by a religious elder – Sheikh, religious leader – Imam^{viii}, jurist – faqih^{ix}, scholar – Allaamah^x, and relies on tales of narratives, indeed, they got lost from the path. His failure is confirmed in the exam and he will be driven in a hellfire called Saqara, which is the worst place to dwell in. That is why he is a failure both in this world and the hereafter. That is the Unitarian Divine Speech, which is the Holy Qur’an that was revealed by Allah to His Messenger to convey it to mankind. On the other hand, on the Day of Reckoning, those who deserted the Qur’an will be dragged into a torment.

In fact, out of mercy, Allah Has clarified the right path, in which one will never go astray from His worships. Throughout His Book, Allah requires people to do good deeds, be merciful to one another, do justice when making a judgment, cooperate among communities and community members, stay away from injustice, stay being fair, and avoid being aggressive and or oppressive to anyone. Allah commands and encourages the sponsorship of the needy persons and helping one another to confirm brotherhood and harmony among themselves. That is how to establish societies whose standard of life is based on peace, security, stability, and a general decent lifestyle with the fundamentals of mercy, justice, charity, and freedom.

Therefore, the calls attempt to make corrections on the currently known Islamic Message by considering to remove all forms of confusions, conflicts, and to twist the discourse. Furthermore, it is to remove and eradicate the tens of thousands of fabricated narratives, hypocrisy-based hearsay, ancient stories, and twisted methods that thwarted the Message of Islam based on humanity. This is a proper method to preclude the transgressions on human rights that have been dignified by Allah and given all forms of human rights, including one’s creed and

efforts to gain permissible provisions. Those narratives are the roots of misleading people from Islam and its proper ethics. That is how Allah, the Almighty, defined his Messenger when saying: “And indeed, you are of a great moral character” (Qur’an: Al-Qalam (The Pen): 4). Add that, Allah’s given Divine assignment is surrounded by mercy among people. Allah says: “And We have not sent you, [O Muhammad], except as a mercy to the worlds” (Qur’an: Al-Anbiya (The Prophets): 107).

Now, the pressing question is where the proper Islamic morals and ethics, which Muslims were supposed to be dealing with each other, are? Instead, what we find today are hatred, agony, enmity, and cruelty. Consequently, Muslims are currently fighting and killing one another by attacking and counter-attacking among themselves. Some are against the rights of their brothers by helping their enemies. It is for this reason that we see the wise and people of wisdom suffering from what is happening in the Arab zones.

The Arabian land is where one of the unhealthy crimes committed in the name of Islam without directly shedding blood and engaging in cold-blooded wars. These are what is happening in the international arena, and is a distortion of the image of Islam and the image of the Messenger.

- a. Is that what the call of the Messenger of Islam carries on in the clear verses?
- b. Is it what the Messenger conveyed?
- c. Is that the call of Islam, which was supposed to be for mercy?

To this date, people ask each other what is going on in the Muslim world, the situations of the Muslim individuals, and how those things have come to exist.

What criminals who are the enemies of Allah and His Messenger are working on is the opposite of Islamic teachings and the objectives of Islam. Allah says: “Follow what has been sent down to you from your Lord, and do not take others as guardians besides Him. How Seldom are you mindful!” (Al-A’raf (The Heights): 3).

Is this verse not enough to give an answer to what they are searching to correct the Divine legislation? This is the most direct and correct method to be adopted, instead of searching for the truth within the numerous fake and fabricated books available, that waste people’s time. Most of these books are full of falsifications against the Message of Islam. Their contents are full of insult and defamation to the religion by distorting the Messenger. Even if they are not defamations to Islam they have no values for Islam. Instead, they mix between the truth and the false and between the right and wrong. They also distort the Message of Islam by innovating creeds and ideologies of corruption. They do not only assault the Messenger of Islam but also twist his purpose out of aggression and oppression by using the strategies of bad-imaging the Message and its carrier – the Messenger.

Now, an apparent question is how Muslims are still seeking resolution and medicine within the same contagion that they unlawfully make it sacred. It is impossible to find treatments from these poisons to clean the Message of Islam of the Divine religion, except by going back to the Book of Allah revealed by Allah to His Noble Messenger. Allah commanded people to follow it so that they will be able to perform their worshiping, preaching, and the correct legislating methods, because the Divine Message is neither renewable nor amendable but must be followed as disciplined by the Messenger in Allah’s statement: “So hold firmly to what has been revealed to you O prophet. You are truly on the straight path”. And

indeed, it is a remembrance for you and your people, and you [all] are going to be questioned” (Qur’an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 43- 44).

1.7: There is a Light at the End of the Tunnel

Being steadfast to the Book of Allah means to exit the manmade dark abbeys. Nowadays, there are numerous different references and symposiums attempting to correct religious speech. Besides the President Abdifatah Sisi’s orientation that sought to review what is going on in the Arab world and the globe at large, novels of crimes against humanity and dignity in the name of Islam have been disastrous. That is when, in his speech and declaration in the year of 2013, he called all the academicians, experts, and thinkers starting from Al-Azhar and other religious and scientific institutions to research what is happening with the killing and destruction in the Arab world.

Through that, there is a need for finding out what causes or have causal relationship with the ongoing elements of bad-imaging the objectives of the religion of Islam. This is the religion of mercy and peace based on social welfare, social cooperation, forgiveness, charity, virtue, and the faith of justice. Its noble values are asking all the searches and inquiries into the Message of Islam to be as what Allah Has revealed to His Messenger of the verses of the Holy Qur’an. This was completed during the last farewell pilgrimage as Allah says: “This day I have perfected for you your religion and completed My favor upon you and have approved for you Islam as religion” (Qur’an: Al-Ma’idah (The Table Spread with Food): 3).

The Divine Speech became a call for mankind, which is only to follow and reflect upon what was revealed by Allah on His Messenger to recite on them and teach them. It is required to get involved in what the call of Islam is broadcasting of good and virtue for humanity everywhere.

Among the logic is that the increase and variation of curriculums and references are shaping differences and divergences of the current divisions and sects. Then, it creates conflicts and controversies among them. That is why Allah calls them to accept, adopt, and be united on one curriculum, which was revealed for people by the one who created people and taught them what is beneficial for them versus what may cause detriment to them. The Book of Allah as the sole reference provides guidance in only one path, progress, and peace. After fourteen hundred years, Muslims have understood the truth, reality, and consequences when they followed human words and stayed away from Allah's words and verses.

Then, how the weight turned upside down from mercy to heartlessness, from justice to oppression, from unconditional love to meanness, from gentleness to savagery, and from respecting human rights to the killing of innocents? Thus, these weird actions and decisions have stimulated the feelings of the thinkers and thoughtful individuals. Then, this group of intelligent people has concluded that certainly there is incompliance with the call of Allah to the people. Based on all the aforementioned sermons, legislations, and adherences to the values and ethics of the Qur'an, people diverted from the right path. That is why the intellectuals cried to say O! people, let us think, study, and research in the Book of Allah and its relationship to the assassination of innocent people, beheading, corruption in the land, destroying houses, emptying cities, and evicting people from their homes.

Indeed, they walk on their faces on the earth by being confused and not knowing where they are going.

Moreover, they may not know how they can become safe from the merciless enemy. How they can become safe from the insane persons who cannot comprehend and fathom anything? Indeed, they have reached the ultimate level of misleading theoretical literature and references. This was employed by the enemies of Islam to harm Muslims, to distort the image of Islam, and, to this date, they did not encounter any obstacle to their malicious call. The reason is that the accumulation of narratives and their attachment to minds and customs overwhelmed the verses and signs of Allah. This reached where many people consciously and subconsciously became dependent on these narrations. It persisted on that order without being able to get rid of its darkness, working on the Divine light, reflecting on Allah's Noble Book, and returning everything to Allah. This does not take place through any interceding system completed by guardians, jurists, religious leaders, or priests. Muslims are, unanimously, affirmative in that:

- ❖ Allah did not send to them a Messenger other than Mahammad Bin Abdillah with His Message that He revealed to him
- ❖ Allah did not send another Messenger after Mohammad PBUH
- ❖ Allah's word must be the only reliable reference for the Message of Islam.

Then, let us start the first step forward towards the light. Then, what is primarily required is to liberate the people's minds and encourage them to use their mental capacity that has been hi-jacked by the dead bodies of the past generations. Allah said about them: "That was a community that had already gone before you.

For them is what they earned and for you is what you have earned. And you will not be accountable for what they have done” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow). 134).

There is a clear warning of Allah, the Almighty, from following what the preceded nations believed in and employed as their creed, which some jurists continue to repeat. Allah says: “Rather, they say, "Indeed, we found our fathers upon a religion, and we are in their footsteps [rightly] guided" (Qur’an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment), 22)

Direct clarification is that every generation relies on the applicable thoughts and ideologies of their era. For their thoughts, they need to infer the Clear Book of Allah as a source for mercy, light, and justice to correct the path of humanity. This path must be towards good, righteousness, love, peace, freedom, justice, solidarity, responsibility, sponsorship, and the preservation of the right to correct the religious terms to be consistent with the purpose of the main appeal. Likewise, to be a correction for the understanding of Islamic discourse, it combines all other monotheistic religions’ terms, including the creeds of other nations.

Then, the limitation of the term becomes consistent with the intention of essential issues. This means to avoid any confusion in what their sovereignty means to be as the religion of Islam, whose understanding was completely distorted. And offending their call by challenging their purpose is a great interest for the good of all humanity. Whoever fails to respond to their call has, indeed, offended himself and undermined a sacred case that removes aggression from the Message of Islam, and, as such, becomes one of those that are mentioned in the Qur’an by Allah when He said: “And when it is said to them, "Come to what Allah has revealed and to the

Messenger," you see the hypocrites turning away from you in aversion" (An-Nisa (The Women): 61).

Several articles have already been mentioned in correcting the term "religious discourse." For the correction of the title, it must be structured as "correcting the Islamic discourse" instead. The reason is that it must be specified with what is meant, which is to describe what the Islamic discourse means. It is that it relies on the Message of Islam, and that is the Noble Qur'an whose verses radiate knowledge, light, and total freedom. These articles must be built with peace, charity, mercy, justice, trust, worship, cooperation, solidarity, fairness, and honesty. The Islamic discourse revealed by Allah on His Noble Messenger in His Clear Book is not a limited subject. The reason is that it is neither an ancient culture nor a middle-aged customary law that existed over centuries with necessities compelling its renewal. It deals with the living humans and guides them towards the light to keep the word of Allah well established in the land and heavens until the Doomsday.

Indeed, the Message of Islam will exist forever as long as the heavens and earth exist. That is how it was revealed by Allah on His Messenger. Allah Has already challenged His servants to come up with; at least, one verse of the likeness of Allah's Qur'an. In this regard, Allah says: "Say, "If mankind and the Jinn gathered in order to produce the like of this Qur'an, they could not produce the like of it, even if they were to each other assistants"(Qur'an: Al-Isra (The Night Journey): 88), and also ... or do they say [about the Prophet], "He invented it?" Say, "Then bring forth a surah like it and call upon [for assistance] whomever you can besides Allah, if you should be truthful" (Qur'an: Yunus (Jonah): 38)

Therefore, the Qur'an will remain actively living with the people who are alive in every century. They will be following the light to take them out of the darkness in their souls, remove the diseases from their hearts by converting their savagery into satisfied souls. Blessing and mercy descend upon them, and as such, they will neither be in fear nor will they be in grief.

For this reason, I pronounce a warning statement towards “the renewal of the religion of Islam”, which seems to be an underestimation of Allah's statement. In the recurrences of a term that is consistent with the greatness of the verses in the Divine discourse to people, not with the guidance of Allah to the right path and righteousness. The reason is that the Message of Islam does not need renewal, but rather re-examination and new research in the Divine discourse to clarify the truth of the mission and its benevolent purpose for all people. This leads to a total reliance on the Noble Qur'an that takes them out of the darkness to the light. Muslims remained in a situation of backwardness when they retreated and lagged behind the human civilization, progress, and development that the Qur'an calls to them. Thinking, researching, and exploring the realities of the universe means to employ what Allah Has revealed in terms of grace to people as a beneficial service to mankind in this world.

Al-Azhar decided to hold a conference attempting to stop asking the president to carry on the necessary corrections towards the renewal of the Divine discourse. I am very much worried about holding the conference, in which each of its speakers will display and demonstrate his talent and elegance. The decision of holding such a conference targeting to correct the Divine discourse seems to be the first of its kind ever held by Al-Azhar.

In advance, its agenda may unanimously be agreed upon among Muslims of all different sects and divisions as it is the Book of Allah – the Qur’an - that is shared among them. Then, adopting one particular reference derived from the Book of the Divine legislation for the Message of Islam to mankind would be adopted. In a noble base, it sets formula and elements of virtues and moralities by calling for a kind of treatment among the human’s various communities of different colors and cultures with great values. Maintaining these valuable commandments will be highlighted in the constant emphasis on compassion, good judgment, and justice among all people. It will also emphasize the prohibition of injustice in all its forms, whether it is moral or material.

Indeed, targeting the Book of Allah in which all Muslims believe in and rely on as the only source for the Message of Allah could lead people to serious disappointment and threat. That threat could permanently close the door of correcting misconceptions among Muslims. It will be a setback to the sponsors of the conference as some of them will be drawn by their own authorities, references, religious leaders, and jurists who went for their last journey to the afterlife.

Indeed, Allah warned His servants and worshipers to keep focusing on those who are alive over those who are dead. Allah says: “That was a community that had already gone before you. For them is what they earned and for you is what you have earned. And you will not be accountable for what they have done” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow). 134).

This is imperative for every nation that lived in every age. The rules, regulations, legislations, sermons, and ethics are drawn from the outlined Qur’an to derive formulas, legislations, sermons, and ethics to establish Allah’s worship based on His unitary and lordship. This can be completed by following the light

revealed by Allah on His Messenger to take them out of the darkness to the light. You see that in those who are confused when arguing over Allah by saying:

- ❖ “When it is said to them, “Come to Allah’s revelations and to the Messenger”, they reply: “What we found our forefathers practicing is good enough for us”. Would they still do so, even if their forefathers had absolutely no knowledge or guidance?” (Qur’an: Al-Ma’idah-The Spread Table): 104)
- ❖ “When it is said to them, “Come to Allah’s revelations and to the Messenger”, you see the hypocrites turn away from you stubbornly” (Qur’an: An-Nisa (The Women): 61). These are the further decisions and standings for most of the jurists and those they call Ulema - religious scholars among the Muslims.

For the sake of consecrating the cause and the seriousness of the task, I had requested Al-Azhar to wait before fixing the opening date of the conference until a document that clarifies the truth of the Message is prepared, for the following reasons:

- ✓ To institute the Clear Book that the Almighty dignified over all other books referenced by His creatures
- ✓ To keep the Book of Allah in a high rank forever, and
- ✓ To prepare for Al-Azhar to present a lightening morning picture on the Message of Islam to the entirety of mankind. That should be a picture calling and teaching mercy, justice, security, freedom, charity, social cooperation, and forgiveness among societies and individuals.

These maneuvers will lead nations to create an environment in which there are peace, stability, and tranquility for all humanity. This means to achieve integration and means of getting to know one another among the people so that they can help one another in the interest of the entirety of mankind. We have waited for centuries to deliver awareness on the necessity to remove the dust that was filled on the Message of Islam. What is necessary is to gain knowledge on the objectives of the verses and to maintain the word of Allah in a high rank over the narrations. Narratives and tales have already created bulks of corruption, division, contest, conflict, aggression, oppression, fighting, and killing of one another among Muslims. As a result of these problems, hatred, agony, arrogance, envy, enmity, wrong creed, greed, and injustice became doctrine and behavior that cannot be abandoned.

Now, does the topic of having the Message of Islam corrected deserve to be prepared within several months? Due to its deep and utmost importance for the religion of Islam, the theme requires to be thoroughly researched and studied. The verses of Allah and what they preach of good and betterment for the entirety of mankind must be scrutinized. Studies will facilitate understanding of how to face the evil thoughts and satanic contents compiled and carried in the books of narratives. Likewise, to investigate the poisonous discourses propagated until they have already overruled most of the public minds and intellects.

Furthermore, these books became evil references that spread seditions and incite hatred and murderous behaviour targeting innocent people. They disseminated fear and panicked approaches, among Islamic societies and humanities, and engaged in boycotting any movement that may lead people to

achieve progress and development by making the nature of peace and stability impossible.

Therefore, I wished that President Abdifatah sisi, the historical caller, who was inspired by Allah to observe and act upon what is going on in the Arabian and global areas of evil-deeds, to investigate the problem in depth. These are the acts of killing people and destroying towns and cities as well as evicting families from their homes and chasing them in unknown overseas directions. It is impossible for such kind of enemies to be or called Muslims and their ill-gained activities to have anything to do with Islam.

The president has realized, with his belief and vision, that all that has happened and is happening are distortions against the Message of Allah, due to the people's misunderstanding towards the Book of Allah – the Most Compassionate, the Most Merciful, and its call for the good of mankind. Then, he issued the call for studying, understanding, and correcting the Islamic discourse based on the good in Allah's verses. The goal is to prevent corruption, prohibit injustice, and prevent committing crimes such as murdering people in the name of Islam. On the other hand, it is to ensure and confirm creating peace and stability for human societies. The president was faced with a message with the contents of the following requirements. Therefore, O, Honourable President, I would request you to work on the following determinations:

- ✓ To make sure that the conference is not a courtesy taken as a mockery
- ✓ To avoid any leakage that may stop or cancel the requirements of the Al-Azhar to succeed in completing the mission of correcting the Islamic discourse

- ✓ To avoid making the conference merely propaganda attempting to convince people that Al-Azhar has played its role, but what is missing is the public trust, which they will be held accountable for it. Allah warned all of us from hiding any verse or its objective from the public. Allah says: “Those who hide the clear proofs and guidance that We have revealed-after We made it clear for humanity in the Book will be condemned by Allah and all those who condemn “Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 159).
- ✓ To take an ample and sufficient time so that to be able to form a concerned committee consisting:
 - ✓ Some of the Al-Azhar religious scholars and thinkers who have enough knowledge and studies in clarifying the verses’ objectives
 - ✓ Some consultants of senior judges, linguists, psychologists, sociologists, socialists, environmentalists, geologists, cosmologists, educational experts, natural science experts, and space scientists. There are numerous verses of the Qur’an that indicate all these topics.

Therefore, the Message of Islam is an invitation bringing the attention to the reflection of the Qur’anic verses and cosmic verses. The Qur’anic verses addressing the creation of people, cattle, plantations, and twining as well as not twining crops are worthy of reflection. They are known for integrity and consciousness in preparing a document titled or not titled as “Islam is a call to science, reflection, justice, peace, and stability deduced from the verses of the Qur’an as a single reference of wisdom”. In this regard, Allah says: “Follow what has been sent down to you from your Lord, and do not take others as guardians besides Him. How Seldom are you mindful!” (Qur’an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 3).

It is a pitying sadness that I was unable to confirm that I was capable to achieve my wish, which was to postpone the conference. The conference was surrounded by propaganda, not about its objective; that was targeting to act abstractly for the sake of Allah, but, rather show its prestige and religious authority, Al-Azhar set-forth red lines from minds to remain static elements depriving people of their right to thinking.

Thus, these elements brought forth evil and satanic unidentified seed among most of the Muslim children. These seeds added satanic contamination inputs in the religious curricula, which have emerged from some religious institutions as the takfir (infidelity and apostasy) and terrorists eager to kill and commit suicide. Among the known extremists are Al-Qaidah, Al-Akhwan (brotherhood), Daish, ISIS, and Salafia. These groups were made from those harmful narratives, story-tales, and Fatawa, which were initially considered as religious references for Islam, while isolating the Qur'an, which is the Message of Islam revealed by Allah. It was supposed to be dealt with as an essential source for legislation, a source of sermons, and a proper method for calling people to Islam.

That is a trust in the necks of those who were mentioned in the Message as the sincere ones who stood for the protection of Islam by preventing whatever may intend to eliminate it through their distortion of bad-imaging and twisting. Indeed, Allah will reward them for the best, and Allah will assist anyone who takes the trust to correct the Divine discourse. This means putting trust in Allah and the way of Allah to elevate and uphold the word of the truth. Allah will grant a cherished victory to those who support Him by practicing and spreading good deeds.

Losers, foxes, and naughty criminals will hide whatever they are and what they intend to do. Allah will fulfill the hopes of the sincere believers who are God-fearing and cherishing Allah. He commands them to raise the banner of mercy, justice, freedom, peace, and the prohibition of aggression against people. The Message of Islam calls to achieve progress, development, and a decent life. The word of Allah will remain Supreme as He already confirmed that by saying: “They want to extinguish the light of Allah with their mouths, but Allah refuses except to perfect His light, although the disbelievers dislike it” (Qur’an: At-Tawbah (The Repentance): 32).

CHAPTER TWO

2. THE QUR’AN AS GUIDANCE FOR MANKIND

2.1: Overview

Allah, the Almighty, is declaiming the following verses to us:

1. “Alif Lam Meem. This is the Book about which there is no doubt is guidance for those who are conscious of Allah. Who believe in the unseen, establish prayer, and spend out of what We have provided for them. And who believe in what has been revealed to you, [O Muhammad], and what was revealed before you, and of the Hereafter they are certain [in faith]. Those are upon [right] guidance from their Lord, and it is those who are the successful” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (the Cow): 1-5).
2. “Indeed, this Qur'an guides to that which is most suitable and gives good tidings to the believers who do righteous deeds that they will have a great reward (Qur’an: Al-Isra: (The Journey of the Night): 9).

3. “Then do they not reflect upon the Qur'an? If it had been from [any source] other than Allah, they would have found within it much contradiction” (Qur'an: An-Nisa: (The Women): 82).
4. [This is] a Book revealed to you, [O Muhammad] - so let there not be in your breast distress therefrom - that you may warn thereby and as a reminder to the believers (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 2). Out of His mercy and compassion, Allah clarifies for His creatures whatever is good and safe for them as well as whatever is the best for their lives in the world and in the hereafter.
5. “And whoever turns away from My remembrance - indeed, he will have a depressed life, and We will gather him on the Day of Resurrection blind. He will say, "My Lord, why have you raised me blind while I was [once] seeing? Allah] will say, "Thus did Our signs come to you, and you forgot them; and thus will you this Day be forgotten." (Qur'an: Taha: 124 - 126).

2.2: The Qur'an Defines Sunnah

After all, Allah (Glory be to Him) addresses the people by saying to them: (Follow what has been revealed to you from your Lord, And do not follow any guardians besides Him and His Message, Seldom you remember). This is Divine command for all people. Thus, in the Qur'an, there is a collective Divine commandment to mankind instructing them not to follow any text or book other than that of Allah, which was revealed to His trustworthy Messenger. Otherwise, they will be going astray from the path of goodness that would have guided them to what is beneficial for them both in this world and in the Hereafter. That is what

would spare them from misery during their lifetime while protecting them from the downside of the Reckoning of the Judgment Day. Allah says: “The Day when there will not benefit [anyone] wealth or children. But only one who comes to Allah with a sound heart” (Qur’an: Ash-Shu’ara (The Poets): 88-89)

The above-cited verse clarifies that following the Book of Allah – Noble Qur’an – which is Allah’s ultimate guidance for mankind is necessary. It is not for people, in their worship activities, to neglect the recitation and reflection of the Qur’an’s verses. There, they can be able to learn and comprehend the verses’ objectives. They can grasp what is in the Qur’an of goodness and resolutions for Allah’s servants targeting to take them out of the darkness to the light. Then, they can live and enjoy being happy, safe, and secure in their lifetime in the world, while working on obtaining good rewards leading to gardens of bliss in the Hereafter.

By applying the Divine legislation and following what Allah revealed for them in the verses of the Qur’an, including sermons, advice, instruction, and the combination of whatever may serve in the people’s best choice and best interest leading to prosperity and proper ethics. Good ethics is that based on mercy, justice, peace, and harmony among all the children of Adam - humanity. They must adopt and follow the ethics, virtues, greatness, and nuances based on the instructions detailed in the Qur’an.

It is the Qur’an that prohibits and prevents bad characteristics, oppressions, and transgressions against other people’s basic rights. It strongly protects people’s lives, properties, dignities, and prestige. Everybody’s human rights must be well protected and respected according to the clear Book of Allah. In the Qur’an, it is strictly forbidden to consume other people’s properties without their permission, to initiate temptation and corruption, to abuse any creature, to hurt or kill humans, and

to refuse to help poor and helpless people. In an effort of precautionary mechanisms, it is forbidden to encourage or spread people's emotional-based conducts that may trigger envy and conflict. Instead, one must disseminate mercy, love, charity, good treatment with all creatures, and brother/sisterhood among all people. That is the behavior of the trustworthy Messenger (PBUH), which can be deduced from the Qur'an.

On the Day of Resurrection, the accountability of the people is in the judgment of Allah who does not distinguish between poor and rich, weak and mighty, or/and prophet and chief. All will stand, with all forms/positions of humiliation, before the Lord of the Universes Who is their Creator, while they possess nothing and no authority of their own affairs and orders. Particularly, the Qur'an depicts that critical situation in Allah's statement: "And the earth will shine with the light of its Lord, and the record [of deeds] will be placed, and the prophets and the witnesses will be brought, and it will be judged between them in truth, and they will not be wronged" (Qur'an: Az-Zumur (The Groups): 69)

From there, Allah, the Almighty, set-forth, in front of His servants, a roadmap that guides them to the right path, lest they go astray and be deceived. On the Reckoning Day, they will be saved and secured. Allah addressing His Messenger says: "Ask them, O prophet, Who is the best witness? Say Allah is He is a witness between me and you. And this Qur'an has been revealed to me so that, with it, I may warn you and whoever it reaches. Do you pagans testify that there is other beside Allah? The say, I will never testify to this!. And say, "There is only one God and I totally reject whatever idols you associate with him". Allah also says: "Indeed, those who recite the Book of Allah and establish prayer and spend

[in His cause] out of what We have provided them, secretly and publicly, [can] expect a profit that will never perish (Qur'an: Fatir (The Originator): 29).

Many verses of the Qur'an are clarifying and confirming for us that the Qur'an is Allah's Divine Speech and Allah's Message to mankind and warning. It warns them from the Day of Reckoning on which each individual will get only his or her worldly works presented to him or her. Their works are recorded in a book that never loses and never forgets any of their deeds – be they good or bad. On that Day, there is no relative assisting them and there is no authority to move on interceding or backing them up, except that each one's deeds will testify either for or against them.

If it was good deeds that followed Allah's orders in His book for legislation, sermons, ethics, performing worships, being obedient to Allah and His Messenger, and behaving with people in the best manner, then that person is safe and secured on the Resurrection Day. That is the person who understood the objectives of Allah's verses for the sake of using them as guidance towards the right path, goodness, and wellbeing. Then, that is the person identified by Allah when saying: "But those who feared their Lord will be driven to Paradise in groups until, when they reach it while its gates have been opened and its keepers say, "Peace be upon you; you have become pure; so enter it to abide eternally therein," [they will enter]" (Qur'an: Az-Zumur (The Groups): 73).

Those who have forgotten Allah and became deceived in the life of this world by following one's desires of what was pleasing their evil souls have, as a result, practiced bad deeds and disobeyed Allah. They did not follow Allah's faithful Messenger in what he conveyed to them from his Lord of the Qur'anic

verses. These verses are calling them for righteousness, performing prayers, and paying charity to the needy persons. These good qualities lead societies to make their dealings towards social interaction and integration based on mercy, proper behavior, justice, spreading greetings, and cooperation among people.

The opposite of that group of people is those who commit crimes and sins while following Satan's way. Most of them were overwhelmed by narratives applied through flattering some jurists who give them instructions distracting them from the objectives of the Message of Islam. They, indeed, diverted themselves from the right path. Allah describes them and their situation on the Day of Reckoning as follows: "Those who disbelieved will be driven to Hell in successive groups. When they arrive there, its gates will be opened and its keepers will ask them, "Did messengers not come to you from among yourselves, reciting to you the revelations of your Lord and warning you of the coming of this Day of yours? The disbelievers will cry, yes indeed! But the decree of torment has come to pass against the disbelievers. "[To them] it will be said, "Enter the gates of Hell to abide eternally therein, and wretched is the residence of the arrogant." (Qur'an: Az-Zumur (The Groups): 71-72).

For further illustration, Allah also describes the Qur'an as follows:

1. "The month of Ramadhan [is that] in which was revealed the Qur'an, a guidance for the people and clear proofs of guidance and criterion" (Qur'an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 185).
2. "Say, "Whoever is an enemy to Gabriel - it is [none but] he who has brought the Qur'an down upon your heart, [O Muhammad], by permission of Allah, confirming that which was before it and as guidance and good tidings for the believers" (Qur'an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 97) and

3. “Indeed, those who conceal what We sent down of clear proofs and guidance after We made it clear for the people in the Scripture - those are cursed by Allah and cursed by those who curse” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 159).

Many of the noble verses describe the values of the Qur’an as guidance. In this regard, the verses give warning to those who hide what Allah revealed to His Messenger of clear verses to side-track people’s attention and take them away from the Book of Allah and the remembrance of the wisdom.

Indeed, Allah commanded His Messenger to convey the guidance of the Qur’an to lighten for them the road to the worldly life so that they may perform good deeds. Those good deeds are what will save them from the torment of the hellfire on the Reckoning Day. That means the Qur’an is a Divine roadmap that helps people in the achievement of their good dreams towards a decent and noble lifestyle. It also helps them to face difficulties with strong faith, patience, and self-confidence in Allah’s promise. Allah says: “Indeed, the patient will be given their reward without an account” (Qur’an: Az-Zumur (The Groups): 10).

Indeed, everything that is relative with the disastrous religious heritages that cause division, dissuasion, disassociation, and disarmament to Muslims have relied on narratives whose main reference is the old sects’ interpretations and commentators. That reference was overawed by desires leading to twisting the religion of mercy and peace. All, in its forms and wordings, it is a serious disaster and it is what was accomplished with lies, forgeries, and fabrications on Allah’s Messenger.

The outcome of this reference became defamation to the verses recited/related in the noble Qur’an, which advocate for having good objectives,

social wellbeing, and abundant benefits for all mankind. They contain legislations, sermons, instructions, tips, good moralities, and numerous forms of advice. These are what would have made Muslims well-advanced and progressed in every sector of life and human civilization, provided they practice the Qur'an. They would have been advanced in terms of development and knowledge.

Hence, the basics of their culture would have mercy, justice, freedom, equality, equity, charity, forgiveness, tolerance, and cooperation among them and with the rest of peoples and nations on the face of the earth. The creatures of Allah would have dealt with one another in a culture based on benefiting and complementing one another to confirm stability for societies everywhere. Their life would have been surrounded by peace and security originating from the law of justice in the Divine legislation.

When narratives prevailed over the verses, Muslims were dispersed into sects and groups who are rivals to one another. The toxins they contain are poisons being drunk by numerous low-minded individuals who eventually made these narratives as references for various groups as well as divergent and contestant sects. Each of these sects is in the opinion that their group is the only believing group who was assigned to deliver and protect the Message of Islam. They believe that the rest of the groups are disbelievers who are in a total loss and must be eliminated from the face of the earth.

It is incumbent on Muslims not to seek help from the inherited traditional books, not to pay attention to them, and not to rely on their creeds and legislations. Allah, the Almighty, Has already rejected these books and what is known as Ahadith – narrations, which are fabrications against Allah's faithful Messenger. Allah says: "These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in truth. Then in

what statement after Allah and His verses will they believe? (Qur'an: Al-Al-Jathiyah (Crouching): 6).

What was reported or narrated from the inherited traditional books in relation to the Message of Islam is not worthy of hijacking human minds. They left a negative impact on the Muslims through corrupted creeds and shameful confusions against the noble Islamic values. The content of these values is proper legislation, justice, mercy, freedom, peace, security, and stability.

However, the corrupted creeds have replaced these values with dictatorial rules, aggressions, oppressions, and all the ongoing negativities of killings and beheadings. Their replacement has resulted in fourteen centuries of fragmentations, divisions, and conflicts. They shed innocent drops of blood, cut off social and lineage relationships, and destroyed all the values of the Holy Qur'an.

There, they forgot Allah's commandments even though He gave them an early warning towards the matter by saying: "Descend, both of you from here together, "With Satan as enemy's each other. Then when guidance comes to you from me, whoever follows My guidance will neither go astray in this life nor suffer in the next" (Qur'an: Taha: 123). He also says: "And whoever turns away from My remembrance - indeed, he will have a depressed life, and We will gather him on the Day of Resurrection blind" (Qur'an: Taha: 124). In relation to that, Allah gave us His order in the Chapter of Al'Araf, in which Allah says: "Follow, [O mankind], what has been revealed to you from your Lord and do not follow other than Him any allies. Little do you remember" (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 3).

Qur'an is a precautionary alarming instrument given to us by Allah in order for us not to get lost and not to be influenced by Satan. If people fall into

Satan's traps, they will forget about Allah and will subsequently desert the Qur'an, and then Allah will make them forget about themselves. That is when they will have become bewildered and traumatized in between the jurists and interpreters. The jurists have innovated what is called fatwa and opinions of the old Muslim scholars who themselves were confused and were misled by their narratives and books. Unreasonably, they attributed their falsifications and fabrications to the Messenger to convince people that these fabrications are the only way in which Muslims can understand their Islamic religion. They made them as religious sources of proper guidance that represent the Qur'an and the Divine guidance.

In a counterfeit, they make the narrations as if they were a part of what was revealed by Allah on His faithful Messenger. However, the purpose of the revelation was to inform people to follow the Qur'an, while warning them of the consequences of its abandonment, and following the books of the jurists and interpreters. This is how they can exit from the darkness and enter the light that has been shone through the words of Allah in a form of mercy, justice, charity, and tranquility until the Day of Resurrection.

Unfortunately, they did not follow what Allah has revealed in His Clear Book. Instead, they followed what was reported by folks of Satan through the enemies of Islam to make Muslims survive under critical circumstances of miseries, sufferings, disasters, difficulties, narrowness, confusions, and complaints.

As a result, divisions and conflicts among Muslims have been increasing since the death of the Prophet PBUH by the dirty hands of envious Muslim enemies who hated the Message of Islam. They are envious of Muslims and Arabs for their God-given provisions; natural resources, clean environment, nice climate, petrol,

minerals, and many others. Then, they attempt to steal, raid, ransack, and exploit these resources in a robbery way whenever and wherever possible, while also enslaving many Muslim societies. In retrospect, similar dominations have occurred.

In His noble Book, Allah, the Almighty orders Muslims to be united and hold on steadfastly the Book of Allah. Allah says: “And hold firmly to the rope of Allah all together and do not become divided. And remember the favor of Allah upon you - when you were enemies and He brought your hearts together and you became, by His favor, brothers. And you were on the edge of a pit of the Fire, and He saved you from it. Thus does Allah make clear to you His verses that you may be guided” (Qur’an: Ali-Imran (the Family of Imran): 103). On the other hand, Allah is warning them from the consequences of conflicts and arguments by saying: ‘Obey God and His Messenger and do not dispute with one another or you would be discouraged and weakened. Preserve! Surely God is with those who preserve’ (Qur’an: Al-Anfal (The Spoils of War): 47).

Indeed, the historic incidents are confirming what narratives have caused, which are disasters on Islam and Muslims. Muslims were recommended to follow the Qur’an and never ever follow jurists and self-styled guardians, lest they take them in a misleading direction by diverting them from the road of guidance. They were also warned of the consequences of deserting the Qur’an, which could lead them to a lifestyle that is full of miseries, sufferings, congestions, disasters, and being enslaved by other nations who will control their capabilities and violate their rights. These catastrophes would recurrently create an unhappy, hopeless, and hapless environment, and then would confine them in such a cumbersome condition.

Therefore, Muslims have no choice other than to reconcile themselves with their Creator – the Lord, by following the true Islam. They should not be distorted by fake and forgery novels, myths, hearsay, hypocrisy-based story-telling, ostensible legends, and traditional legacies. Rather, they should only steadfastly hold on to the Book of Allah and its verses confirming Allah’s speech as “So hold firmly to what has been revealed to you “O Prophet”. You are truly on the straight path. (Qur’an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 43). And indeed, it is a remembrance for you and your people and you [all] are going to be questioned” (Qur’an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 44).

This verse clarifies for the Prophet and believers how it is a Divine commandment to be steady on only the Book of Allah. This commandment applies to all the nations who were exposed to this Message and received it. In fact, all of them will be asked about how and whether they adopted and applied it. People will be asked whether they have followed the Book of Allah and what was stated in it by Allah. Specifically, they will be asked whether they deserted it and its contents by first forgetting about its verses. In this Book, there are clear verses and signs that are carrying on legislations, sermons, morals, and social dealings.

On the Day of Judgment, the weighing up of the people’s deeds will be completed through the application of the Qur’an’s method and its clear verses. They will not be measured through the method of following the narratives that go miles away from the Book of Allah. Allah, addressing His Messenger, says in Chapter: Az-Zariat: “Flee to God! I am truly sent by Him with a clear warning to you” (Az-Zariat (The Scattering Winds): 50). As also, Allah adds that to say: “And do not

make [as equal] with Allah another deity. Indeed, I am to you from Him a clear warner” (Qur’an: Az-Zariat (The Scattering Winds): 51).

Therefore, religious elders, leaders, imams, and the so-called prophetic traditions narrated or reported by the Sunna^{xi} or Shi’a groups as well as those of other self-styled Islamic groups will be silenced. Indeed, the only way that can recourse us is the Book of Allah whose verses were conveyed to the entirety of mankind by the faithful Messenger. All forms of the Qur’an’s recitations, applications, and remembrances as the Book of Allah must be implemented as ordained by Allah, the Almighty who says: “We are most knowing of what they say, and you are not over them a tyrant. But remind by the Qur’an whoever fears My threat” (Qur’an: Qaf: 45). That is the sole assignment commanded by Allah to be delivered and maintained by the Prophet and the believers without exception.

What is an imperative requirement is that Muslims must know that the Divine speech was completed and the Messenger fulfilled the assignment given to him by his Lord. He announced so in the last sermon of his last pilgrimage on the day of Arafah. Allah says: “This day I have perfected your religion and completed My favor upon you and have approved for you Islam as religion. But whoever is forced by severe hunger with no inclination to sin - then certainly, Allah is Forgiving and Merciful” (Qur’an: Al-Ma’idah (The Table Spread): 3).

There, on the moment of the farewell pilgrimage on that rock of Arafah, the Messenger has given his statement regarding the completion of his conveyance. In that statement, the prophet declared that Allah’s speech was fully forwarded to the entirety of mankind. The Messenger received the Divine speech in a complete form

without reduction and deduction, and no rhetorical speech will come after it until the Last Day.

Anyone who follows the guidance will definitely be directed to the right path and will never go astray. Similarly, he will not feel any form of misery and disaster. On the Day of Resurrection, that person will be raised in a happy and secure situation. Since he believed in Allah, His Messenger, His Message, His Clear Book, and performed good deeds, he has been promised by Allah to inherit the gardens of bliss and enjoyment in the Hereafter. He has been righteous by following the Divine legislation, Allah's sermons and the Qur'anic ethics as Allah ordained him to observe them by following His commandments. Allah says: "And whoever does righteous deeds, whether male or female, while being a believer - those will enter Paradise and will not be wronged, [even as much as] the speck on a date seed" (Qur'an: An-Nisa (The Women): 124).

On the other hand, whoever declines and deserts the Qur'an, while flattering and running after what was reported by Satan through its followers of narrators and interpreters is a loser. The consequence of such a follower of desires will be to dwell in difficulties, miseries, sadness, sufferings, and disasters in the world, and in the Hereafter, he will face the worst by dwelling in the worst place to be. Allah Has never mentioned a statement such as "those who decline the Sunnah" are condemned. Thus, the narratives and falsified statements are a diversion to the Message of Islam and what the Messenger has conveyed to mankind of clear verses as Allah Has ordained him. Allah says: "And indeed, We have eased the Qur'an in your tongue that they might be reminded" (Qur'an: AD-Dukhan (The Smoke): 58).

That means anyone who declines Allah's remembrance which is in the Clear Book of Allah, that no falsehood comes in front of it or behind it, is the people of hellfire. That is what Allah Has assigned to His Messenger to inform His people so that to be a harbinger and warner for them, and in His Qur'an, Allah never commanded or revealed to the Messenger anything other than that. Allah clarified for the people that it is impossible for His Messenger to add or reduce a word from His dignified Book, as He said: "Had the Messenger made up something in Our name. We would have certainly seized him by his right hand. Then We would have cut from him the aorta. And there is no one of you who could prevent [Us] from him" (Qur'an: Al-Haqah (The Inevitable): 44-47).

For further clarification, the meaning of the Qur'an and its targeted terms are clear. In fact, the true Sunnah of the Messenger is the ethics of the Qur'an and the values of good behaviors that were ordained by Allah in His Qur'an verses. It is only to put these ethics into an application at each of the individual and public levels. One must apply them to himself, his family members, his relatives, his nation, and anyone else who may be around him regardless of their religion, sect, and faith-group.

He must not only verbalize but implement all the Divine teachings and suitable ethics that were mentioned in the noble Qur'an. Allah confirms that by saying: "And indeed, you are of a great moral character" (Qur'an: Al-Qalam (The Pen): 4), and once again: "And We have not sent you, [O Muhammad], except as a mercy to the worlds" (Qur'an: Al-Anbiya (The Prophets): 107). Allah describes the biography of the Messenger which was full of good behavior and adorable ethics based on the Qur'an by practicing what its verses are depicting as features of good values, honor, prestige, and proper social dealings with all the human beings. That

is how to demonstrate the application of what is written in the Qur’anic verses of legislations, sermons, and proper ethics.

Allah Has had chosen Muslims to be the best role models for the rest of mankind by purely applying these verses. Allah says: “There has certainly been for you in the Messenger of Allah an excellent pattern for anyone whose hope is in Allah and the Last Day and [who] remembers Allah often” (Qur’an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 21).

2. 3: Warnings on Misconception of Sunnah

Allah addresses His Messenger by informing that many self-styled Muslims have already fabricated numerous narratives to advance their hatred against the Messenger and the Message. Allah also notified us that they named their fabrications Ahadith (which are: false, fake, and fabrication). Even though their wordings and expressions are based on forgery and twisted wordings, they are still denials. Allah says:

- ❖ “These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in truth. Then in what statement after Allah and His verses will they believe? (Qur’an: Al-Jathiyah (Crouching): 6). For further explanation, Allah says:
- ❖ “Allah - there is no deity except Him. He will surely assemble you for [account on] the Day of Resurrection, about which there is no doubt. And who is more truthful than Allah in statement” (Qur’an: An-Nisa (The Women): 87”

- ❖ “Do they not look into the realm of the heavens and the earth and everything that Allah Has created and [think] that perhaps their appointed time has come near? So in what statement hereafter will they believe?” (Qur’an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 185).

Therefore, Sunnah is not what those generations have related to Messenger’s biography and attributed to him. They characterized Sunnah as holy and perfect until they completed it overruling the noble verses in the Book of Allah. Furthermore, it serves as sources of various legislations of which each is supportive of a certain sect. Each sect has its own Ahadith – narratives and curriculum, which is contradictory to those of others. They practice all these misleading activities while deserting Allah’s word and following human words. Yet, Allah Has already warned them from following any book other than the Book of Allah so that they will be protected from being misguided.

If we brush aside about the narratives and accept what they called hadith, we have already disagreed with Allah’s orders, which dictate that every Muslim must be following the Book of Allah alone and only it. No word can overcome that of Allah, the Almighty, because Allah is One and Unique and nothing and no one can be associated with His word and legislation because none is comparable to Him. Allah stresses that in His statement as: “So hold firmly to what has been revealed to you “O Prophet! You are truly on the Straight Path” (Qur’an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 43), and also “And indeed, it is a remembrance for you and your people, and you [all] are going to be questioned” (Qur’an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 44).

For further explanation, Allah says: “[This is] a Book revealed to you, [O Muhammad] - so let there not be in your breast distress therefrom - that you may warn thereby and as a reminder to the believers (Qur’an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 2). Furthermore Allah says: “Follow what has been sent down to you from your Lord, and do not take others as guardians besides Him. How seldom are you mindful” (Qur’an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 3). There is a question for the people when Allah is addressing them and their Messenger and ordering them in His statement: “So hold firmly to what has been revealed to you “O Prophet! You are truly on the Straight Path. Surely this Quran is a glory for you and your people and you will all be questioned about it.” (Qur’an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 43 - 44).

No doubt, on the Day of Reckoning, one’s deeds will be questioned. This is a Divine inspiration clarifying that neither the Messenger nor any of his followers have any permission to consider any book other than that of Allah – the Qur’an. That is the norm of the revelation revealed to the Messenger to convey it to the entirety of mankind. The Message of Islam teaches its believers that what Allah instructed to His servants and recommended them to be stuck on, is only Allah’s Divine Speech. It prevents them from going astray and, consequently, ending up in a miserable life in the world, while also dissipating Allah’s gifts and rewards on the Day of Reckoning. There, the question will be:

1. Did we really follow the Qur’an or foreign terminologies of narratives and hypocritical stories? That is what they call Ahadith, which are lies and falsehoods wrongly made compatible with the Qur’an and its clear verses. In a form of denunciation, to show people the invalidity of the hadiths

attributed to the Messenger, Allah repeatedly warned us from following what they call hadith.

2. Did Allah ever order us to follow narratives that were fabricated by humans and named it Sunnah or did He order us to follow what He revealed to His Messenger of the clear verses?

Truly, what Allah ordered us to follow are merely the verses of the Qur'an. Allah says: "Follow, [O mankind], what has been revealed to you from your Lord and do not follow other than Him any allies. Little do you remember" (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 3). Allah also ordered us to follow the Messenger's clean and true biography by copying all his good deeds, which were none but the application of Qur'anic ethics. That biography is the Sunnah of our honorable Messenger. It has never been words that were wrongly falsified and attributed to the Prophet's companions. That is what they uttered which consists of forgery and falsification on the faithful Messenger.

Let us wake up before the time being and before the Day of Judgment and Reckoning when people will come in front of Allah. Allah describing that for us says: "On the Day when every soul will come disputing for itself, and every soul will be fully compensated for what it did, and they will not be wronged" (Qur'an: An-Nahl (The Bees): 111). And they will screamingly say: "Our Lord, indeed we obeyed our masters and our dignitaries, and they led us astray from the [right] way" (Qur'an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 67).

Indeed, on that Day, none of Bukhari, Termadi, or Abu Daud will help us or give us any benefit. They, themselves will be in distress, torment, and hell for what they attributed to the Messenger of falsehoods and fabrications, and Allah

promised nuisance and unsuccessfulness for their likeness when He said: “Say, "Indeed, those who invent falsehood about Allah will not succeed” (Qur’an: Yunus (Jones): 69).

Now, let us think and recalculate our deeds and creeds near to Allah and His Book, then, let us go back to the Divine Speech – Qur’an of wisdom. We must not associate the Book of Allah with falsified words by following hearsay anecdotes innovated by humans to confuse people in their religion by bringing doubts in its trustworthiness. Let us recount ourselves before we are recounted by Allah. Allah says: “The Day when there will not benefit [anyone] wealth or children. But only one who comes to Allah with a sound heart” (Qur’an: Ash-Shu’ara (The Poets): 88-89).

Then, indisputably, the narratives have no values as they are limited to inherited historical events, customs, traditions, and they do not have any supporting text in the Book of Allah – the Qur’an. Allah’s speech is above all other speeches, words, narratives, customs, traditions, and story-telling about human historical anecdotes inherited from generation to generation. Unfortunately, these anecdotes have already turned upside down the minds of the vast majority of the Muslims who have practiced them as they were the truth and holy creed.

No human mind and logic can accept the consideration of the old human histories, traditions, customs, heritage, and hearsay as references for Islam. Speeches and sermons of the jurists and interpreters, who passed away centuries ago, cannot be used as arguments relied on for Islamic references. It is completely forbidden to reference these narratives and hypocrites’ stories over the clear verses of the Qur’an.

The Qur’anic verses combine Divine legislations, sermons, proper ethics, and good social interactions based on the advancement of civilization among people as ordained by Allah. In their first face, these verses focus on calling for mercy leading to justice, freedom, charity, and peace. Alongside these, they call for the prohibition of aggression and violation of human rights, which are perfectly honored by Allah. Allah says: “And We have certainly honored the children of Adam and carried them on the land and sea and provided for them of the good things and preferred them over much of what We have created, with [definite] preference” (Qur’an: Al-Isra’ (The Night Journey): 70). Human rights were also honored when Allah said: “Guide us to the straight path” (Qur’an: Al-Fatiha (The Opening): 6). The Qur’an clarifies the meaning of “Guide Us to the Right Path” (*ihdina as-Sirat Al-Mustaqim*) as one’s way of life in this world.

Allah clarified the straight and right path for mankind as it is their guidance both in this world and hereafter, by saying:

1. “Say “O prophet”, come! Let me recite to you what your Lord has forbidden to you: do not associate others with Him in worship. Do not fail to honour your parents. Do not kill your children for fear of poverty. We provide for you and for them. Do not come near indecencies, openly or secretly. Do not take human life made sacred by Allah except with legal right. This is what he has commanded you, so perhaps you will understand” (Qur’an: Al-An’am (The Cattle): 151).
2. “And do not come near the wealth of the orphan-unless intending to enhance it-until they attain maturity. Give full measure and weigh

with justice. We never require of any soul more than what it can afford. Whenever you speak, maintain justice-even regarding a close relative. And fulfil your covenant with God. This is what he has commanded you, so perhaps you will be mindful” (Qur’an: Al-An’am (The Cattle): 152).

3. “And, [moreover], this is My path, which is straight, so follow it; and do not follow [other] ways, for you will be separated from His way. This has He instructed you that you may become righteous” (Qur’an: Al-An’am (The Cattle): 153).

Therefore, Allah granted a decent life for anyone who follows the path of Allah, which is the only right one that is full of enjoyment where there are no harms, difficulties, or miseries. On the other hand, Allah gave a strong warning to anyone who turns away from the Book of the Light. Such a person could suffer by having a miserable life that is full of hardship, difficulties, and narrowness in the world. And on the Day of Resurrection, Allah will raise him blindly because he failed to see the truth of the clear verses in his lifetime in the world. He was not also able to see the right path that could protect him from the torment of this great Day. No doubt, that is a hugely clear loss.

Indeed, the case of having faith based on the unitary of Allah means following what Allah revealed to His faithful Messenger – the Qur’an - to convey its verses to the entirety of mankind by lightening, for them, the road to Allah which is the only right one. That road is being lightened for its followers with what is in it of Divine legislations, proper advice, benefiting sermons, good ethics, and sublime values in their social dealings and social integration. There must be no

discussion leading to negotiation on what Allah Has clarified in His Divine legislation. Thus, there is no comparison between it and manmade narrations, customs, heritage, and traditions. Rebellious actions and teachings are considered as efforts of reversion from the belief of the Book of Allah and what the Messenger of Allah conveyed from His Lord to Mankind. Such actions are an obstacle to what has been beneficial to humans in their lives in the world while sparing them from the disaster of Doomsday.

Therefore, it is incumbent upon any Muslim to believe in and rely on what Allah revealed to His Messenger as noble verses as a proposal benefiting mankind. It lightens them to perceive and follow the right path in the world by observing the Divine legislation based on the values of the Qur'an and its sublime standards. From there, believers can apply Allah's commandments within the containment of either prohibitions or permissions. That means they fulfilled their mandated responsibilities towards worship to get closer to Allah. In the performance of Allah's worship, they did not associate anything with Allah, and that confirmed tranquility and inner happiness for them. This attracts absolute reliability, in the power of Allah - the Almighty, which guarantees wealth, children, health, security, affluence, and safety for mankind. Allah says: "The Day when neither wealth nor children will be of any benefit. Allah also says, "Only those who come before god with a pure heart will be saved" (Qur'an: Ash-Shu'ara (The Poets): 88-89).

Allah shows them the road to safety on the Day of Reckoning by clarifying for them the formulas and methods of the Divine legislation, on which the ruling will be completed on the Day of Reckoning according to the Divine system and procedure. Allah says:

1. “And who ever does an atom’s weight of good will see it” Qur’an: Zalzalah: 8)
2. “And whoever does an atom's weight of evil will see it” (Qur’an: Zalzalah: 9)
3. “They who believe and do not mix their belief with injustice - those will have security, and they are [rightly] guided” (Qur’an: Al-An’am (The Cattle): 82).
4. “Whoever does good, it is to their own benefit, and whoever does evil, it is to their own loss. Your Lord is never unjust to His servants” (Fusilat: Explained in Detail: 46).
5. “Whoever comes [on the Day of Judgement] with a good deed will have ten times the like thereof [to his credit], and whoever comes with an evil deed will not be recompensed except the like thereof, and they will not be wronged” (Qur’an: Al-An’am (The Cattle): 160).
6. “O mankind, indeed you are laboring toward your Lord with [great] exertion and will meet it. Then as for he who is given his record in his right hand. He will be judged with an easy account. And return to his people in happiness. But as for he who is given his record behind his back. He will cry out for destruction” (Qur’an: Inshiqaq (The Splitting Asunder): 6-11).
7. “Every soul, for what it has earned, will be retained” (Qur’an: Muddathir (The One Covered): 38).

Contemplating the above-cited verses, the following questions are begging for answers:

- ❖ Do Muslims not know that the Qur'an and its verses contain the Divine legislation and formulas on which the judgment of the people in the Hereafter will be built?
- ❖ Do they not know that the verses conveyed to mankind by Allah's Messenger are the foundations of Allah's sources of ruling and managing the people?
- ❖ Do they not know that, on the Day of Reckoning, Allah will not consider any form of manmade legislation and conventional consensus based on any method or principle?
- ❖ Do they not know that no one can bring manmade rules as a foundation of their deeds and judgment on the Day of Reckoning, but that the foundation is exclusively the Qur'an?
- ❖ To what extent do people follow the verses of the Qur'an as mechanisms for the Divine legislation and its commitment to its sermons and ethics?
- ❖ With what kind of logic do people think that Allah will judge them based on narration, hypocrites' tales, story-telling, and traditions?

Indeed, Allah is the one who created mankind, created their provisions, and simplified for them all that they consume to protect them from the cold and heat. Furthermore, Allah is the one who made the land, earth, sea, ocean, and mountains subservient to them so that they can exploit and walk in their corners. Indeed, Allah gave them provisions on the earth. In it, they extract all kinds of provisions, including what they eat, drink, wear, shelter, and utilize as medicine. There are numerous kinds of livestock from which they get their milk, cotton, skin, and more.

Thus, who else – other than Allah – possesses the right and authority to control the accountant of His creatures? Did He not send His faithful Messenger to them to take them out of the darkness to the light?

Is it not clear that people's ignorance and blindness of their religion and its contents have reached such serious level? The contents of the religion- Qur'an verses are the only fundamentals of Islam, on which Allah will measure one's faith. They classify and tell whether one is a true Muslim who believes in the words of Allah in His Book and the verses it contains, and then puts them into his/her day-to-day activities and behaviors.

The verses also condemn those who are not believers just because they deserted the Qur'an and its legislations. They ignored the instructions of the Qur'an regarding how to deal with people on the basis of Qur'anic virtues and morals. These are the groups who do not maintain Allah's obligated sermons and recommendations as they did not follow Allah's Books and His Messenger PBUH. Allah sent His Messenger to convey His verses by telling people that they are accountable to Allah on the Day of Judgment. Among Allah's notable mercies is that He gave people an early warning program informing them that they will face torment if they had disobeyed Him and did not adopt the Book of Allah. Allah addresses the issue as follows: "Indeed, We have warned you of a near punishment on the Day when a man will observe what his hands have put forth and the disbeliever will say, "Oh, I wish that I were dust!" (Qur'an: An-Naba (The Great News); 40).

2. 4: The Previous Generations Do Not Have a Role in Our Life?

In the worldly practices and behaviors, people were given free will and they have the right to choose their creeds according to Allah's ruling. Allah says:

1. "And say, "The truth is from your Lord, so whoever wills - let him believe, and whoever wills - let him disbelieve." Indeed, We have prepared for the wrongdoers a fire whose walls will surround them. And if they call for relief, they will be relieved with water like murky oil, which scalds [their] faces. Wretched is the drink, and evil is the resting place" (Qur'an Al-Kahf: 29).
2. "So worship what you will besides Him." Say, "Indeed, the losers are the ones who will lose themselves and their families on the Day of Resurrection. Unquestionably, that is the manifest loss" (Qur'an: Az-Zumur (The Groups): 15).

Allah's mercy and wisdom went on to recount in His Book some exemplary stories explaining the conditions of those who preceded these generations. Allah gives examples of how Allah's wrath falls on those who followed other than the Book of Allah. Torment falls on them due to the consequences of what they committed of sins, crimes, and other forms of wrongdoings and corruptions. They turned to polytheists by worshiping someone or something besides Allah, which permitted them to engage in taboos such as illegally eating people's properties, violating human rights, and committing the most heinous crimes, including to kill

and or torture those who may disagree with their corrupted ideas and misleading ideologies.

Worse, is that they did not even hesitate to kill Prophets as well as to defame, punish, and torture them severely. They socially boycotted and offended them in a repetitive way. There had been a series of character assassinations against anyone who follows Allah's Messengers. Allah's purpose in relating these historical incidents, in the Qur'an, is for the people to learn lessons from those generations who came before them so as to avoid falling into similar wrongdoings that would lead them astray. Allah warns people from whatever went wrong during the past generations such as the natural disasters that destroyed their civilizations which remained only in the museums. This is a part of Allah's sympathy to His servants because He does not want them to enter hellfire that will destroy them.

Instead, Allah, the Almighty, spares them from His wrath and punishment as He promised in His statement: "Whoever does good, whether male or female and is a believer, we will surely bless them with a good life, and We certainly reward them according to the best of their deeds" (Qur'an: An-Nahl (The Bees): 97),

Indeed, Allah, the Almighty, set an everlasting baseline formula for people, which is not to follow the ways of the past generations. In detail, Allah informs us of the past generations' certain wrongdoings and consequences. The integral part of their wrongdoings was following and relying on manmade legislations, customs, cultures, and traditions of their eras without glancing at Allah's Divine legislation. They just applied what they found from the minds of their understandings for which

they referred to their cult-based judgments (Fatawa). Allah did not recommend us to follow their legislations, opinions, and Fatawa.

Unlike that, Allah, the Almighty, commanded us to follow what Allah revealed to His faithful Messenger of clear verses teaching legislations and sermons on the Divine formula. That is based on Allah's statement: "That was a nation which has passed on. It will have [the consequence of] what it earned, and you will have what you have earned. And you will not be asked about what they used to do" (Qur'an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 134).

This verse relieves people from fear of embarrassment and does not obligate them to follow their precedent generations' legislations, heritage, culture, customs, and traditions. Therefore, the belief in Allah and His Book calls for legislation, mercy, compassion, justice, freedom, peace, and security. It, further, introduces that everything, which may ensure general benefits, social improvements, services of wellbeing, the behavior of uprightness, and inner happiness in the world does not need any negotiation or revision as the Qur'an Has already clarified. The Qur'an is the final and absolute truth and whatever goes against it is invalid.

In the preceding verses, Allah allows people to formulate their local legislations in a way that is based on the Divine legislation as the only religious source. In every era, they can formulate and amend their national and local legislations and jurisdictions, while adjusting them with their constitutions, circumstances, and needs according to the Qur'an's guidelines. But this must be completed in accordance with the Divine legislation referring to the Book of Allah as the sole reference for mankind. The new generations are not compelled to follow and maintain the legislations of the past generations by referencing the statements

said by those who lived before them. There is no need for adopting, applying, following, and protecting the past generations' legacy, legislation, jurisprudence, and names of certain jurists. Allah says: (And when it is said to them, "Follow what Allah has revealed," they say, "Rather, we will follow that which we found our fathers doing." Even though their fathers understood nothing, nor were they guided?") (Qur'an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 170)

The absolute truth is Allah, His Messenger, and His Book. Thus, following anything other than Allah is invalid and unacceptable. Allah says: (Follow, [O mankind], what has been revealed to you from your Lord and do not follow other than Him any allies. Little do you remember") (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 3). Allah assigned His Messenger to convey the Divine curricula in which He revealed clear verses, in the Holy Qur'an, which carry glad-tidings and warnings. Allah says: "O Prophet! We have sent you as a witness, and a deliverer of good news, and a warner" (Qur'an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces):45). Allah ordained His Messenger such a practical instruction by saying: "We are most knowing of what they say, and you are not over them a tyrant. But remind by the Qur'an whoever fears My threat" (Qur'an: Qaf: 45).

This is so because Allah assigned to the Messenger to convey a clear Message in which there is no doubt and dilemma. Allah says: "[This is] a Book revealed to you, [O Muhammad] - so let there not be in your breast distress therefrom - that you may warn thereby and as a reminder to the believers" (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 2).

The world is a place of test and trial, and, on the Day of Judgment, the question of the test is based on Allah's Divine curricula in the Clear Book, while

the answer to this question is the performance of good works and the verbalization of good words. These two can be reached through sincere studies and exercises towards the Divine Message. Then, one must strive in putting the Message into an application by persistently and sincerely practicing these good deeds throughout one's lifetime in the world. The sincere worship performance and the application of the Divine legislation lead one to stay away from the prohibitions. It makes them committed to performing good and beneficial acts by adhering to demonstrating the values of the Qur'an.

There, the behavior of having good morality followed by the Messenger comes in. According to the biography of the Messenger, his behavior contained keeping the best relationship with his family members, his community, his nation, and humanity at large. In his dealings, he would never distinguish people regardless of their faith, color, country, citizenship, or ethnic background. Anyone who tries his best to maintain, through their lifetime, the application of the Book of Allah by imitating the Prophet's biography that is based on Qur'anic ethics, both in actions and in words will, definitely, be successful in the test. The positive conclusion of one's test will definitely result in great rewards. Such a person will be among the people who are close to Allah's mercy. Allah says: "So, if the deceased one of those brought near to US, Then such a person will have serenity, fragrance and a Garden of Bliss" (Qur'an: Al-Waqi'ah (The Event): 88-89).

On the other hand, the efforts of those who follow the human curriculums, hearsay-based information, reported narratives, hypocrites' misleading tales, and falsifications against Allah's Messenger will ultimately become failures and broken-heart. In the world, they are already in great losses, and in the Hereafter,

they failed their test and will be punished. Allah says: “But if such person is one of the misguided deniers, then their accommodation will be boiling water to drink. And Burning in Hellfire” (Qur’an: Al-Waqi’ah (The Event):92- 94).

Allah is foretelling us, in the Qur’an, the image of the hypocrite imams/leaders, evil inviters, jurists, and the reporters of the narratives and falsified prophetic traditions called Ahadith, which they used for the purpose of misleading people, Allah says:

- “And on the Day of Resurrection you will see those who lied about Allah [with] their faces blackened. Is there not in Hell a residence for the arrogant?” (Qur’an: Al-Zumur (The Groups): 60).
- “And [mention] when they will argue within the Fire, and the weak will say to those who had been arrogant, "Indeed, we were [only] your followers, so will you relieve us of a share of the Fire? Those who had been arrogant will say, "Indeed, all [of us] are in it. Indeed, Allah has judged between the servants" (Qur’an: Ghafir (The Only One Forgiver): 47-48).
- “And the Day the wrongdoer will bite on his hands [in regret] he will say, "Oh, I wish I had taken with the Messenger a way. Oh, woe to me! I wish I had not taken that one as a friend. He led me away from the remembrance after it had come to me. And ever is Satan, to man, a deserter" (Qur’an: Al Furqan (The Criterion): 27-29). That is how Allah portrays for us what one of the losers will say to express the severe loss and regret of their critical situation, while Satan is mocking and making fan of them by saying:
- “And Satan will say “to his followers” after the judgment has been passed, “Indeed, Allah Has made you a true promise. I too made you a promise, but I failed you. I did not have any authority over you. I only called you, and

you responded to me. So do not blame me, blame yourselves. I cannot save you, nor can you save me. Indeed I denounce your previous association of me with Allah in loyalty. Surely the wrongdoers will suffer a painful punishment” (Qur’an: Ibrahim: 22)

Now, let people wake up before the Reckoning Day and before the time comes. At that time, they will regret their past attitude of having associations with Allah by giving them some of His worship activities. They did not also obey the Messenger, even though he conveyed the verses of the Qur’an to them and to mankind in general. On that day, there will be no intercessor or mediators that can help, forgive, or benefit them. By that time, it is too late for them; pens were dried and papers were held up.

In reality, Allah lets people enjoy feeling full free-will. People can administer and manage their worldly affairs based on their era, need, and circumstance while getting advice and guidance from the Book of Allah. They can do so by following Allah’s Divine legislation and what it calls for, including mercy, compassion, justice, liberty, and cooperation among people. They must use all means and facilities that are available, in their era, to succeed in prohibiting and preventing all forms of transgressions and violations of human rights.

Therefore, it is impossible, and there is no need for, duplicating what existed in the past eras. Enough is Allah’s law of the universe (Sunnah) that maintains developmental changes in Allah’s creatures on the earth. The Message of Islam came as a blessing revolution of correction to build a qualitative society on the basis of compassion, justice, peace, and security. Such a society must be preventing

dictatorship, oppression, hatred, and the shedding of human blood, like in the old eras of ignorance in which people used to worship idols. This means Allah wants to liberate human minds from worshipping other individuals of human beings, but instead to uphold worshipping Allah alone, the one who created them so that Allah will raise their position in the world.

To elevate their position, Allah will protect them from the tyrant groups who attempt to dominate them, while extending His compassion to them. With their free-will, people have the choice to convert to the faith of their choice. On the Day of Resurrection and Reckoning, Allah will take care of their record, and embarking from His compassion, Allah will deal with them justly and with mercy. Allah describing and imaging the situation on that Day, says: “On the Day when every soul will come disputing for itself, and every soul will be fully compensated for what it did, and they will not be wronged” (Qur’an: An-Nahl (The Bees): 111),

Badly, they have innovated books disseminating corruption and division among Muslims to cause them to desert the Qur’an – the Book that Allah, the Almighty, revealed to His Messenger to convey its verses to mankind. Allah says: “O Prophet, indeed We have sent you as a witness and a bringer of good tidings and a warner” (Qur’an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 45).

This is a promise of glad-tiding that anyone who follows the Book of Allah will not be misled in his or her lifetime. Followers of the Book of Allah will never be in jeopardy and Allah will reward them by letting them enter His gardens of bliss in the Hereafter. On the other hand, Allah gives warning to those who do not follow the Book of Allah and its verses from a Day, on which its evil is terrible, and there

is a hellfire that will be gulping down themselves as well as what they associated with Allah. Allah ordained His Messenger as well ourselves to adhere to the Book of Allah by saying: “So hold firmly to what has been revealed to you “O Prophet” you are truly on the Straight Path. And indeed, it is a remembrance for you and your people, and you [all] are going to be questioned” (Qur’an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 43-44),

Allah, the Almighty, confirms upon His honorable Messenger to adhere to His revelation, the Qur’an and its verses, to maintain proper worship, legislation, morals, and the most appropriate behaviors. In a warning form, Allah is reminding people that they will be asked about what they received of the clear verses of the revealed Qur’an. On Day of Resurrection, the specific questions to people, collectively and individually, will be as follows:

- A. Did you follow Allah’s commandments in the Qur’an as they should be followed?
- B. Did you apply His Divine legislation?
- C. Did you preserve His sermons?
- D. Did you stay away from His Prohibitions?
- E. Did you behave well within yourself and manage your life properly?
- F. Did you maintain proper dealings with the rest of the people so that they can have a reciprocal relationship with one another?

2.5: The Mission of the Manmade Books is Historical

On the Day of Resurrection and Reckoning, none of the ten books; Bukhari, Muslim, Termadi, Ibnu Daud, Ibn Majah, and Nsia'i will have any values or consideration. The same applies to the four Sunni Books known as Maliki, Shafi'i, Hambali, and Hanafi. The various Shi'ite sects and groups and their numerous references such as: (the twelve -12th group, Ismailiyah, Zaidiyah, Kaysaniyah, and Jarodiyah) will be in the same category. All the other groups and sects who relied on jurists as their religious references are also not worthy of consideration, because they, with their various books, formed creeds of their own. Like the Sunni groups, the Shi'a groups were convinced to completely surrender themselves to their self-styled scholars by fulfilling all their orders and following the footsteps of their behaviors.

Therefore, explicitly, all sects – be they Shi'a or Sunni – relied on narratives and heritages going back to thousands of years, which were unjustly and aggressively attributed to the faithful Messenger. These reports of both Sunni and Shi'a, which are what they got from their personal desires, have caused Muslims to swim in waves of sectarian-based disputes, arguments, disagreements, and conflicts.

There, Muslims were divided into groups and associations and they, consequently, committed heinous crimes of abusing and hi-jacking Muslim brains. That is what caused Muslims to desert their Qur'an, and as a result, their ways differed and conflicted with one another. Due to not paying any attention to Allah's commandments given to Muslims, they are disobedient. Allah says: "And hold

firmly to the rope of Allah all together and do not become divided. And remember the favor of Allah upon you - when you were enemies and He brought your hearts together and you became, by His favor, brothers. And you were on the edge of a pit of the Fire, and He saved you from it. Thus does Allah make clear to you His verses that you may be guided” (Qur’an: Ali-Imran (The Family of Imran): 103). Allah also says: “Obey God and his Messenger and do not dispute with one another or you would be discouraged and weakened. Persevere! Surely God is with those who persevere” (Qur’an: Al-Anfal (The Spoils of War): 46

Many of the two sects’ leading jurists’ and commentators’ speeches contributed to defaming the Message of Islam, which guides them to mercy, compassion, justice, and fairness. They did so, to separate people from the Book of Allah, which was revealed to His Messenger to take people out of the darkness and bring them into the light. The faithful Messenger carried out this Message and spread it to people as a message of goodness, a peaceful lifestyle, and pure worship of Allah alone without any interceding. By reciting that Book’s clear verses, they can learn pearls of wisdom to enhance their legislations and morals.

The targeted intention of the enemies of Islam is to make these narratives, jurists’ fatawa, and other books of faith-groups as documents that are compatible and competing with the Book of Allah. Ultimately, these narratives were wrongly deemed to have the right to overwhelm the verses of Allah. They are distorting the Message of Islam and are fabrications against Allah and His Messenger. Allah foretold us fourteen hundred years ago about this matter, in His Qur’an, by saying: “And the Messenger has said, "O my Lord, indeed my people have taken this Qur'an as [a thing] abandoned" (Qur’an: Furqan (The Criterion): 30).

Only when a century and half century has passed since the death of the Prophet (May Allah Bless Him), the phenomenon of these books had appeared. Gradually, their followers claimed that they were worthy of consideration ahead of the Holy Book and its related religious legislations. Exposing these books to the public and advertising them, they encouraged people to trust in them as the only path to attain, maintain, and spread peace and success.

From the call of the Messenger, they disseminated rumors and publicized these books by attributing them to the Messenger. These rumors consist of shocking defamations attributed to the Messenger for the sake of seeking validation so as to be believed by the public until they adopt them and abandon the Qur'an. Then, to make people adherent to the books of Satan that divided Muslims, dispersed temptations, and initiated gangs of warmongers between the Prophet's companions and the followed generation - Tabi'un - (first and second generations of the Muslims respectively). These conflicts and confrontations are still enduring to this day. Killing and shedding innocent blood without any justification (except for the extreme love for worldly materials and power) has been continues.

That is what has occurred when people deserted the Qur'an and not considered it as the only Divine Islamic curriculum. They employed Islam for their personal and group interest to obtain power for ruling people by force in the name of conquering missions – *Futuhah*. According to both humanity and Islamic perspectives of ideologies of justice, under that name, Muslims committed crimes in relation to human rights violations. They violated the values of Islam with their

own validations and they used Islam to cover their filth, violence, and severe criminal activities committed against human rights.

In their legislation and judgments (fatawa), these groups never respect human rights. Instead, they encourage killing innocents and misappropriating their properties without any valid reason. Their objective is to keep the conflicts and disputes going on among the Arabian generations by making them busy fighting among themselves. That is how they produced the lost and stray groups of Da'ish, Qa'idah, Takfir, Ikhwan.

Similar evil groups appeared in the past centuries such as Khawarij, Qaramitah, and others who were all lost groups (of both Sunnah and Shi'a). They, actually, became an everlasting harmful thorn in the Arabian states and nations. They kill innocent people and destroy houses and cities while altering all the prohibitions to permissible for them. Their intention is to boycott the Arabian governments by hindering them from the development of any part of human life. That is how they carry on their negative services to their people by targeting the creation of fifth gangs of enemies for the Arab nation, to make them commit crimes and fight against Allah, by eliminating His creatures.

That is how they derive the corrupt beliefs that encourage them to spread a culture of cheating and bringing agony to others. To implement their malicious missions, they refer to the books of jurists, twisted religious curriculums, baseless narratives, and hypocrite's stories, which are taught in the religious institutions in the Arab world. These institutions produce batches of misled men who practice heinous criminal activities such as ruthless killing. They dared to do so after they opposed the Book of Allah that calls to people for mercy, justice, compassion,

freedom, peace, and security. The Book clearly states that it is forbidden to violate human rights, but the enemies of Islam hijack the minds of the ignorant individuals to confirm their illicit objectives towards conquering the Arab nations and stealing their natural resources.

To succeed in their missions, they try to divert the Message of Islam to the direction of their determination, while preventing the conveyance of the true Islam, which calls for justice, liberty, and peace. Allah's Message forbids conquering other people's lands and stealing their properties. Islam, both proactively and reactively, prevents ill-intentions and illegal activities such as robbing and ransacking people's properties. The enemies of the Message who are the thieves and followers of Satan hate this Message.

Therefore, they contribute to the advertisement of human books to increase the number of mentally influenced persons, so that to keep the Muslim nations in their long sleep and political status quo. It is not in the interest of those enemies to awaken the minds of the Muslims and Arabs. They know that awakening them and letting them obtain public awareness can lead them to achieve the unification of the Arabs. Then, they could be able to play their apparent roles, including participating in the negotiations on the defense of Arabs and Arab interests, and they could have access to establishing Common Arab Market.

If Arabs succeed in playing these roles, they will be able to protect their natural resources from the exploitation of their enemies, including Israel. Moreover, they will be able to manufacture not only vehicles but also sophisticated weapons. To continue and intensify their theft-based missions, the enemies are in agreement on stealing the Arab lands and the wealth in it. Do not forget that these

are the same people who opposed the Messenger during the revelation, fourteen centuries ago, with all their weapons, strategies, and means of war tactics. They used psychological warfare such as spreading rumors, falsehoods, and lies attempted to portray the Message of Islam as a forgery instrument. They continued these rumors through the books of narratives and tales as they previously encouraged the Quraysh tribe to assassinate the Messenger. Their aim was to make the Message of Islam abortive, and that is exactly, what they are still struggling to succeed in. They persist in their wars with the most updated and sophisticated physical and physiological warfare technologies while lobbying to get alliances with the polytheists. That is what they did fourteen centuries ago against the Messenger and his companions in several battle-fields until they succeeded in chasing him away from Makka – his hometown.

2.6: Human Works are Not Religious References

There are several suspicious books, which spew poison in the minds of the young people but were referenced as the sources of Islam. Among them, are the most known ten books of the Sunni sect which are: Bukkhari, Muslim, Abu Daud, Ibn Majah, Nisa'i, and Termadi. Alongside these ten books, there are other four cult-based scholarly books known as Al-Maliki, Al-Shafi'I, Al-Hanafi, and Al-Hambali, which also follow the formers' curriculum. In addition to these, the books of Shi'a and their narratives add fuel to the fire to increase the problem. These are what doubled the tragedies from which Muslims have been suffering for a long period of time and are still outstanding. Today, Muslims are under severe conditions of increasing divisions and confrontations based on divergent religious

sects. Each one of them claims to be the only right one that is on the right track. Thus, anyone who does not follow their creeds and instructions is at a loss and must be judged with apostasy by considering their creeds invalid.

The teachings of the ten books, and their likenesses, contradict one another and are not in agreement in any issue. Altogether, they contradict Allah's Message of Islam that was revealed to Allah's Messenger as stated in the verses of the Holy Book – the Qur'an.

Indeed, the abovementioned names have set-forth numerous rulings, which are fabrications against Allah and His Messenger. They are forgeries and diversions against the Message of Allah, which calls for compassion, justice, charity, liberty, and freedom of choice on one's creed. It teaches peace among all nations on the face of the earth by inviting them to maintain persistent cooperation and sponsorship. That means to avert Muslims from engaging in any form of distortion and harm that may debauch the image of Islam. For instance, it forbids transferring the mercy-based culture to enmity and retaliation augmented by hatred speech. This changes human liberty to humans enslaving one another through the rule of dictatorships. It resembles justice with oppression and aggression by calling for death sentencing on anyone who may have different religious or cult-based opinions. That increases and encourages strife and division by spreading fear and panic among those who lived in harmony in their countries. Indisputably, that is helpful for the enemies of Muslims.

Indeed, the terrorists have immersed themselves in their crook ideologies, learned from their ten books, until they transgressed people by justifying the killing of innocent poor people. Making homeless many children and women by

demolishing their buildings unjustly and aggressively. Here, is a question for anyone with normal common-sense, “what kind of religion are those groups following and implementing, and what Prophet/Messenger do they believe? Indeed, their jurists and religious elders forgot Allah’s statement: “Certainly, Allah’s only Way is Islam). Qur’an: Ali- Imran (The Family of Imran: 19). Allah also says, “Whoever seeks a way other than Islam, it will never be accepted from them, and in the Hereafter, they will be among the losers”. Qur’an: Ali-Imran (The Family of Imran: 85).

The next apparent question is what kind of book was revealed to them to convey the mankind by spreading bulks of narratives. Worse is that they explicitly authored such narratives by compiling false statements and attributing them to the Messenger. They disseminate legends to inform people with stories and collected hearsay. They also spread baseless allegations and seditions among Muslims. Then, they made various divergent references which are all conflicting with the verses of Allah in the Clear Qur’an. This is what separated Muslims from Allah’s Book of wisdom. Subsequently, they deserted the Qur’an that orders them to be steadfast in reciting, applying, and following the Qur’an. They were supposed to avoid initiating any action that may cause dispersion and conflict among them.

However, Muslims stayed between the narrations and the verses, and that is what triggered their recurrent conflicts and fights against one another. These are what caused their prolonged internal conflicts, dispersions, separations, fails, weaknesses, and incapacitations. As a result, their citizens were robbed, ransacked, ravaged, and ruined. Similarly, their homelands, resources, public and private wealth, and all kinds of their properties were misappropriated and confiscated from

them. Simply, the reason is that they forgot Allah and then Allah made them forget themselves.

The Holy Qur'an sets all forms of legislation and the best lifestyle in the world. Moreover, it instructs them to adopt the basic formulas for advancing a well-fashioned lifestyle surrounded by mercy, justice, liberty, humanity, and spreading peace until Doomsday. All the actions of the individuals and societies must be indiscriminately embarking from a culture of giving charity, solidarity, and sponsorship to one another. There, must be no form of distinction and segregation among all the nations regardless of one's faith, sect, or color, but to manifest and promote understanding, tolerance, and friendship among all.

Therefore, all humans are equal in this worldly life and they are all united under the umbrella of the Divine legislation. Nevertheless, regardless of that proper guidance, many Muslims, most of whom are mentally weak, were influenced by jurists, commentators, and imams (leaders of schools of thought) with their theories. They unnecessarily disseminated religious sects, interpretations, fatawa, and opinions, which are all irrelevant to the Message of Islam and have nothing to do with it. Here are certain questions:

1. From what kind of Satan did they learn to disperse Muslims and distort the image of Islam?
2. Who ordered Muslims to flow in the footsteps of those evil religious sects/cults (*Madhabs*) and what they reported of falsified narrations and fabrications against Allah and His Messenger? Allah says, "O believers! Obey Allah and the Messenger and do not let your deeds be in vain" (Qur'an: Muhammad): 33). This means to obey the Messenger in what he conveyed of

Allah's clear verses in His Noble Book. Allah says: This is a book sent down to you, "O Prophet do not let anxiety into your heart regarding it, so with it you may warn the "Disbelievers" and as a reminder to the believers" (Qur'an Al-A'raf- The heights: 2)

In the Qur'an, there is no single text that commands Muslims to follow the authors of the ten books adopted by the people of Sunnah. Similarly, none of the numerous sect-based books authored by either Shi'a or Sunni (or any other sect) has any form of relationship with Islam. They are the works of certain narrators and founders of the divergent sects, and as such, are contradictory to what Allah Has ordained us in His statements stated below: "Certainly, Allah's only Way is Islam" (Qur'an: Ali- Imran (The Family of Imran): 19). Allah also says: "And whoever desires other than Islam as religion - never will it be accepted from him, and he, in the Hereafter, will be among the losers" (Qur'an: Ali-Imran (The Family of Imran: 85).

There, Allah describes the behaviour of those jurists, commentators, reporters of the narratives, tattle-tellers, rumor spreaders, and self-styled Muslim scholars who claim to be experts in Islamic Studies by saying: "Have you O Prophet not seen those who claim what they believe in what has been revealed to you and what was revealed before you? They seek the judgment of false judges, which they were commanded to reject. And Satan only desires to lead them farther away. And when it is said to them, "Come to what Allah has revealed and to the Messenger," you see the hypocrites turning away from you in aversion" (Qur'an: An-Nisa (The Women): 61).

- ❖ Did Allah ordain His Messenger to divide Muslims into a number of sects?
- ❖ Did Allah order His Messenger to convey to the people some traditions that are not a part of the Qur'an?

The reality is that they adopted narratives and rulings, which they named Ahadith by fabricating them in the name of the faithful Messenger. But Allah denies their false-based claims which they attributed to the Messenger by saying: “These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in truth. Then in what statement after Allah and His verses will they believe?” (Qur'an: Al-Al-Jathiyah (Crouching): 6).

This verse denounces any form of narration or reporting attributed to the Messenger under any given name, whether they call hadith or not. It intensely clarifies that there is nothing to be considered as a holy message except the Qur'an and that Muslims must be steadfast in the Book of Allah and its verses, which take people out of the darkness to the light. Allah calls people to the light on which He revealed to His messenger as Qur'an. Then, there are two more questions:

- ❖ How those people of weak souls dared to follow Satan?
- ❖ How did Satan succeed to return them to the ignorance age?

Satan calls people for returning to the dark era of unjust, oppression, fascism, corruption, burying young girls alive, and worshiping idols. Such are the people who associated Allah with other things, even though He is the only one who created them and the universes as a whole.

Furthermore, they engaged in human enslavement, violation of human rights, tyranny, killing innocents, shedding blood, and the creation of fear and panic in the hearts of the saved ones. Not only these, but they also make people homeless

by demolishing their houses and controlling their rights. This means people live in the dark eras of the stone-age that are similar to those eras of the revelation. Islam came with its brightness to bring people out of that darkness to the light.

As the Muslims moved away from the light of Allah in the verses of the Qur'an of wisdom, they became susceptible to following Satan, which takes them to the eras of injustice once again. It takes them to nowhere other than to the midpoint of disaster. Their immortality and brutality will bring them devastation through narratives, jurists, religious elders, and commentators hiding under a satanic umbrella. Under the cover of certain glorified and dignified names, they want to bring people under human slavery once again.

By attributing falsehoods to the Messenger of Allah, they made their narrations sacred so that to be accredited by the uneducated individuals and groups as well as those who have some levels of mental deficiencies. Similarly, by making their narratives supportive of their dreams and their limited emotions, they seek excuses and justifications for their mistakes and wrongdoings.

In that process, they reflect their religious leaders and jurists as reliable sources of religious teachings and references. Then, it is these crooked individuals who convinced terrorists that they will enter paradise by committing criminal activities such as: killing innocent people, blowing themselves up in crowds, destroying people's houses, chasing away children and women, and claiming the right to confiscate others' (whose opinion is different) wealth. Such groups and individuals cannot be among the believers of Islam, because Islam forbids injustice and aggression against people in all its forms.

Islam never allowed anyone to violate human rights under any circumstance. In reality, the summary of the Divine legislation is as follows: “the religion is for Allah and the country is for all citizens”. This is the formula that governs all people in the world. In the world, all people are equal in national justice, and in the Hereafter, the authority of reckoning and rewarding is only for Allah. Everyone will be seeing his deeds and whatever he receives, be it good or bad, is the outcome of what he worked for the Day of Reckoning during his lifetime in the world. Muslims were distinguished when Allah says: “Indeed, this Qur'an guides to that which is most suitable and gives good tidings to the believers who do righteous deeds that they will have a great reward” (Qur'an: Al-Isra (The Night Journey): 9).

Qur'an calls for mercy, justice, liberty, and social cooperation by stirring for harmony and removing strife. It warns Muslims from the involvement of any form of conflict among them and between them and others. Instead, it encourages them to maintain unity and familiarity with one another. To adopt that culture, Allah teaches people how to deal with each other in the best manner by illuminating the right path for them. They can achieve that righteousness as Allah advances them with self-confidence. Allah promises them by being with them and answering their prayers to confirm for them the fulfillment of security, health, and power while simplifying their livelihoods and extending an abundance of provisions for them. Allah will, collectively and individually, protect them from all forms of evils, because they knowingly protect the right of their parents, forefathers, spouses, children, and societies in a way of respecting and protecting human rights.

None of the basic human rights such as the right to live and to have dignity, honor, and property can be violated. All the human rights, norms, manners, and ethics were clarified in the Qur'an. Thus, how to deal with people to achieve security and stability, for them, is there in the Divine Book.

- ❖ Is it not the Divine Book that guides people to follow what has been mentioned above of the human values?
- ❖ Are these values not being described and defined in the Divine legislation?
- ❖ Were they not established with justice, peace, and security for all human races? Then,
- ❖ What else do people want after having such clear and comprehensive guidance?

This guidance was mapped by Allah to be followed by people to get into the road that takes them to the best lifestyle of achieving success and progress. In the same coin, Allah, out of His mercy on His servants, warns them from whatever could lead them to negative consequences on the Day of Reckoning. He provides them with information enlightening them to identify and understand the tricks of Satan. Further, He warns them from following the satanic influences because Satan commands and convinces them to engage in immorality and evildoings. Instead, Allah commands them to struggle with their inner critiques coming from their lower dimension soul. Otherwise, it could make them susceptible to be influenced by Satan, and as a result, would lead them to a loss on the Day of Resurrection. People have no choice other than to follow what Allah Has shown them of goodness by teaching and clarifying the right path for them. Allah also introduces them to the

wrong path so that they may avoid falling into it through the satanic influences. Allah is giving that warning by saying: “And tell My servants to say that which is best. Indeed, Satan induces [dissension] among them. Indeed Satan is ever, to mankind, a clear enemy” (Qur’an: Al-Isra (The Night Journey): 53).

Then, Allah ordained His Messenger to remind people about the verses of the Qur’an that call for humanity and not to follow any book other than that of Allah. Allah says: “We are most knowing of what they say, and you are not over them a tyrant. But remind by the Qur'an whoever fears My threat” (Qur’an: Qaf: 45).

The noble verses clarified that the Message of Islam, which was revealed to the Messenger of Allah to convey it to the entirety of mankind, is limited only to the verses of the Qur’an. The Messenger did not add or reduce anything to his Divine assignment and has no right to do so. Allah says:

1. “Say, "Obey Allah and obey the Messenger; but if you turn away - then upon him is only that [duty] with which he has been charged, and upon you is that with which you have been charged. And if you obey him, you will be [rightly] guided. And there is not upon the Messenger except the [responsibility for] clear notification" (Qur’an: An-Nur (The Light): 54).
2. “And whether We show you part of what We promise them or take you in death, upon you is only the [duty of] notification, and upon Us is the account” (Qur’an: Ar-Ra’d (The Thunder): 40)
3. “O Messenger, announce that which has been revealed to you from your Lord, and if you do not, then you have not conveyed His message. And Allah will protect you from the people. Indeed, Allah does not guide the

disbelieving people” (Qur’an: Al-Ma’idah (The Table Spread): 67). In addition to these, Allah says: “And this [Qur'an] is a Book We have revealed [which is] blessed, so follow it and fear Allah that you may receive mercy” (Qur’an: Al- An’am (The Cattle): 155).

In the context of the last verse, there is a clear warning to mankind indicating that anyone who does not follow the Qur’an as the only sacred Book will not be among the beneficiaries of Allah’s mercy.

Therefore, I am here to illuminate for people about Allah’s warning addressed to them, which is that they must not follow except the Book of Allah that was revealed to His Messenger. Its objective was to broadcast goodness, mercy, justice, peace, good behavior, and cooperation among people. This can be achieved by behaving according to the Qur’an and its teachings, which prohibits unjust, cruelty, and aggression. Rather, it recommends a decent life that is peaceful for all people everywhere.

Those who contributed to the evil efforts and activities based on human judgments known as Fatawa will face torment and tragedy. They made people’s life-critical, cumbersome, and complicated when encouraging the killing of the poor, weak, disabled, and other innocents by using their own justifications. They wrongly justify death sentences, shed drops of blood, and eat the properties of those who oppose their opinions. Let us ask “where will they escape to on the Day of Reckoning”? Allah says: “And [mention] the Day He will gather them and that which they worship besides Allah and will say, "Did you mislead these, My servants, or did they [themselves] stray from the way?” (Qur’an Al-Furqan (The Criterion): 17).

On the Day of Reckoning, those various sects who followed the narratives will be asked: “Why did you disobey the Book of Allah and its verses that called you to follow and apply the Qur’an, while not glancing at any one of the creatures as guidance. Allah says: “Follow, [O mankind], what has been revealed to you from your Lord and do not follow other than Him any allies. Little do you remember” (Qur’an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 3). Their answer will be as follows: “And they will say, "Our Lord, indeed we obeyed our masters and our dignitaries, and they led us astray from the [right] way” (Qur’an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 67).

Allah did not allow for His Messengers, Prophets, or any of His creatures to embody Him in controlling, judging, and being a guardian over His people. Allah says: “But if Allah had willed, they would not have associated. And We have not appointed you over them as a guardian, nor are you a manager over them” (Qur’an: Al-An’am (The Cattle): 107). To strengthen that statement, Allah also says: “And say, "The truth is from your Lord, so whoever wills - let him believe, and whoever wills - let him disbelieve." Indeed, We have prepared for the wrongdoers a fire whose walls will surround them. And if they call for relief, they will be relieved with water like murky oil, which scalds [their] faces. Wretched is the drink, and evil is the resting place” (Qur’an: Al-Kahf (The Cave): 29). Add that, Allah also says: “Had your Lord so willed” O Prophet” all people on earth would have certainly believed, every single one of them! Would you then force people to become believers?” (Qur’an: Yunus (Jonah): 99)

2.7: What is Islamic Law?

All people regardless of their faith group, religious sect, and creed are submissive to Allah. Allah says: “Indeed, those who have believed and those who were Jews and the Sabeans and the Christians and the Magians and those who associated with Allah - Allah will judge between them on the Day of Resurrection. Indeed Allah is, over all things, Witness” (Qur’an: Al-Hajj (The Pilgrimage): 17).

There is no guardianship controlling people’s faiths and doctrines, be they messengers, prophets, or any other human being. Rather, Allah reserves this right for Himself alone as everybody is accountable to Him on the Day of Reckoning, and nobody has an association with Him in rewarding people for their creeds and works.

Therefore, all people will stand in front of Allah on the Day of Reckoning, and Allah will separate their works justly and they will not be beleaguered. Thus, it is not the right of any human being regardless of whom he may be to describe people, judge them, tell whether one is a believer or disbeliever, or whether one is right or wrong. Only Allah is a unique expert in everything.

Islam does not recognize what is known as religious elders and leaders. There is no priest or bishop allowed to control people’s faith and religious positions, lest they exploit and abuse people’s minds, creeds, and acts of worship. Allah offered a free-will to everybody by letting them choose their creeds and ways of worship by using their mind-faculties. When one chooses and follows his or her personal creed, one must not harm others with it. To protect individual rights, through public human rights, one must not violate others’ rights by forcing them to follow the creed of one’s choice. That is a direct transgression and criminal act of

crossing Allah's borderline. On the Day of Resurrection, all people will be ordered to read their recorded report cards. Allah says: "[It will be said], "Read your record. Sufficient is yourself against you this Day as an accountant" (Qur'an: Al-Isra (The Night Journey): 14).

On that Day, there will be nobody who will be able to have the authority to make an interceding. Similarly, there will be no relative person who can overtake one's burden to give him relief. Nobody can also offer some parts of his good deeds to another to help them get relief. Everybody will keep what he worked for that Day. Allah says: "And [for] every person We have imposed his fate upon his neck, and We will produce for him on the Day of Resurrection a record which he will encounter spread open" (Qur'an: Al-Isra (The Night Journey): 13).

According to their assumption, those who were called elders and Islamic scholars should not be deceived by their enormous prayers or their proximity to Allah in supplications and worships. They may ostensibly believe that they are close to Allah, and because of that, they can hijack the right of Allah over His creatures. They think and often argue that they must appoint themselves to govern Allah's creatures and dictate people's destinies, faiths, sects, and creeds. Ney, all people humbly fall under Allah's ruling without any form of discrimination, be they prophet, priest, or an ordinary person of his servants. Allah says: "The earth will shine with the light of its Lord, the record of deeds will be laid open, the prophets and the witnesses will be brought forward and judgment will be passed on all with fairness. None will be wronged". (Qur'an: Al-Zumur (The Groups): 69).

In its current situation, Islamic law is a term known to people without knowing its specific content and deep knowledge. It is a vital role to learn this

term's contents, articles, objectives, and sources. When we look at the reality of our contemporary Muslims and how they deem the Divine legislation it seems obvious that they remained in a backward situation, due to a misunderstanding of the Divine legislation. The Divine legislation regulates the relationships of the people instigated with Allah's orders of giving unconditional mercy, love, respect, justice, liberty, peace, security, and stability to one another. It regulates formulas which are fundamentals for social stabilization, community cooperation, patronage to each other, and developing shared responsibilities and shared public interests among themselves.

When societies develop themselves towards progress and advancement based on knowledge, virtue, and morals they can understand and preserve the values of human rights. That is when they value the people's freedom of belief, freedom of speech, the right to self-expression, and the right to decide for themselves. Then, they can walk on the earth and seek their provision in a permissible way. Having a good livelihood, they achieve social integration based on reasonable freedom to work and walk in the land. All the members of the society can peacefully and simply be in search of both public and private interests. That is what Allah divinely prepared for people to live decently. Their enjoyment would be protected by the peace that reaches all societies without any form of discrimination. Nobody can be confronted due to their religion, sect, citizenship, and so on.

Today, the disasters, sufferings, and miseries of the past are repeatedly falling on us. They appear right in front of us. Extremism, terrorism, and hate speeches became a part of our culture. Enemies drew these criminal activities from various references that have no association in whatsoever with the Divine

legislation. That is what they call "Islamic law". It is all about collections of human endeavors that are based on worldly interests. Factors involved in these collections were mainly under complicated circumstances, in which Muslims have lived through in a state of conflict, fighting, and bloodshed.

Each group issued its own fatwa declaring the condemnation of its opponent groups and individuals for apostasy, then immediately issues justifications pertaining to attacking and killing them. That is why thousands of Muslims have fallen into unnecessary death. Those casualties have had fallen under a situation that contradicts the Divine legislation. Even these groups' practices clash with what is called Islamic law, which often contradicts the Divine legislation. Consequently, they restrict the conditions of the people in the status quo to facilitate their justifications of violating human rights. They, indeed, diverted the objectives of the verses of Allah because they focused on their private interests to convince their psychological sicknesses. Worse, they are ready to listen to a different opinion. Thus, they have the wrong concept that they harangue being:

- The only group with the absolute truth
- The only righteous of Allah's servants,
- The only group that tells the truth and whoever disagrees with them is a disobedient person.

They consider their opponents as people of falsehoods, while they are the ones of falsehoods. Then, they announce that their opponents must be fought and prevented from expressing a contradictory thought. In the end, there are tyranny and strictness in their inflexibility and in what they think.

Going back to the term “Islamic law”, everyone who uses this term must have the conviction that he is talking about Permanent Divine Legislation. It also must be extracted from the verses of the Holy Qur’an, because Islam is a permanent message revealed by Allah on His Messenger in a Clear Book to convey it to the entire mankind by warning from the torment of a huge Day. Allah says: “If you pagans persist in disbelief, then how will you guard yourselves against the horrors of a Day which will turn children’s hair grey” (Qur’an: Al-Muzzammil-The Wrapped One):17). Allah also says: “And when it is said to them, "Come to what Allah has revealed and to the Messenger," you see the hypocrites turning away from you in aversion” (Qur’an: An-Nisa (The Women): 61).

Everyone who tries to ascribe jurisprudential endeavors to Sharia by relying on narratives and myths that contradict the Qur’an’s text is a public deceiver and liar. That is the one who relies on forgery narratives fabricated against the Message of Islam. They were developed by the enemies of Islam while knowing that Allah had warned us from these narratives, which are contradictory to the Qur’an.

These fabricated narratives are reported stories contradicting the verses of the Qur’an that advocate for mercy, justice, peace, charity, and freedom of belief. Besides that, the Qur’an prohibits any form of aggression against human beings by any means. Substantially, the verses strictly prohibit killing any human being, except in the event of an unavoidable murder case of life for a life. These narrations were developed with provisions and rules that are contradictory to Islam and serve against humanity, justice, and Divine legislation. Yet, they, inadvertently, became

the main reference for the Message of Islam. That is what happened when the authors and the reporters of the chronicles were sanctified.

Having that unlawful authority, they enabled such narratives of tyranny to overrule the verses. They created and spread a falsified fear of Islam. Then, they distorted the original norm of the Message which is mercy and peace. Instead, they incite immorality and conflict. As a result, Muslim societies were preoccupied with intellectual fierce and philosophical battles that kept them busy and left them being bewildered. Those philosophical stories have nothing to do with the Divine legislation's methods of worship, sermon, and virtuous morality designated to build through social interactions.

The jurists' tireless efforts and their invalid judgments dispersed Muslims into rival groups. From fourteen centuries to this date, those conflicts and disputes have been continuous. Yet, they do not try to seek help from the Book of Allah so that they may be guided to the right path. This is the path of mercy, compassion, justice, and cooperation among all societies as the fundamentals of the Qur'an's advocacy. Allah says: "And hold firmly to the rope of Allah all together and do not become divided. And remember the favor of Allah upon you - when you were enemies and He brought your hearts together and you became, by His favor, brothers. And you were on the edge of a pit of the Fire, and He saved you from it. Thus does Allah make clear to you His verses that you may be guided" (Qur'an: Ala-Imran (The Family of Imran: 103).

2.8: The Arrival of Ahadith and Sunnah

Before these generations, many of the previous Muslims disobeyed Allah but consequently, Allah afflicted them with misery and misfortune. Only after they wronged themselves, they were punished for what their hands brought to them. History tells us about the dismays of the conflicts among Muslims; their causes and consequence, including the colonization of their homelands, enslavements, and marauding of their wealth. Later on, they woke up after thirteen centuries and became able to remove the colonists from their homelands. However, they soon went back to the path of Satan and enmity. They soon popularized discussing contentious issues and discourses resulting in painful remembrances among them. Again, they returned to employing the culture of hatred driven by greed and hunger for power over their brethren societies. They engaged in imposing their ideas on others through injustice and tyranny.

They did not learn lessons from the chains of history, which they have been through. Even though they may remember what happened to them and what they sustained of pain, horrors, and the injustice that befell them, they barely reflect upon them. On the same dark road, they kill each other while their enemy watches his enemies slaughtering one another. They carry out the mission in achieving their enemies' goals, while their enemies are rejoicing of their misfortunes and only watching them with no considerable effort or sacrifice in this regard.

It seems that Arabs decided to sacrifice their people on the altar of the Temple in Jerusalem as a sacrifice, for instance. Yet, they know that Allah, the Almighty, warned Muslims against following the narrations, which they called

“hadith”. Jurists and their followers unjustly claim that these hadiths are the sayings of the Messenger of Allah.

The components of the Divine mandate were determined by Allah (May He be glorified) to the Messenger as the only speech of Allah addressed to His people. Allah assigned the Messenger to recite His Book to mankind by teaching them its pearls of wisdom to purify them while explaining the aims of Allah’s verses to them. Over 14 centuries ago, the Message of Allah gives a proactive early warning, which is to watchfully avoid following anything other than the Book of Allah for religious guidance. They must not follow the manmade instructions given to them by religious spoilers through the companions of the first generation, be it named as Ahadith or narratives. Allah absolutely denounces hadith by saying: “These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in truth. Then in what statement after Allah and His verses will they believe? (Qur’an: Al-Al-Jathiyah (Crouching): 6).

In this verse, Allah, the almighty, denounces Ahadith by posing a question stating: How do you believe in falsified and fabricated Ahadith, while abandoning Allah’s unique words? Allah’s word allowed everybody to choose the creed of his or her choice while recommending them to read, recite, reflect, ponder upon, practice, implement, and maintain His Qur’anic verses. Fulfilling these Divine recommendations would free people from the behaviors of ignorance, absent-mindedness, and distancing themselves from the right path. This is what was illustrated by Allah, in His Book, as a clear road map for the advancement of the human lifestyle.

By fathoming the meanings, objectives, and values of these verses, they can be free from being misled by the religious elders and leaders who led them astray in this world and hereafter. They deserved to be afflicted with those tragedies because they preferred mindlessness and ignorance, then they attempted to blindfold Muslims by making these narratives sacred. They want people to follow baseless narratives just as they were supposed to be following the Qur'an. To succeed in this mission, they hijack the Message of Islam by forging and lying about Allah's revelation on the Messenger PBUH. This made the Message out of order by removing its requirements at an individual level. These are to recite and reflect upon the Message so that to understand the norms and values of the Message and its verses' objectives, which are welfare and wellbeing for the entirety of mankind.

Many jurists, commentators, and religious elders (sheikhs) have previously been used by the enemies of Islam. They were used to disperse and dissuade Muslims and keep them living under conflicts escalating between them from time to time. The enemies of freedom and peace have been struggling to overwhelm peace-mongers to take over their homelands. As for the Message of Islam that Allah, the Almighty, revealed in the Qur'an, it calls for action, science, and discoveries that can lead them to illuminate the values of the Qur'an. There are rules pertaining to freedom and protection for all human rights in life. This makes them masters in their works in the world. That is what the Message of Islam calls for in thinking, reading, and conducting scientific studies to discover the provisions in, on, under, and around the earth. When they extract these provisions for their welfare, they obtain a prosperous life that confirms enjoyment, amusement, peace, and security for them.

However, the apparent conspiracy is not easy; as the Israeli Jews, with the help of their Rabbis created or fabricated chains of narratives to replace the Qur'an. Such a replacement is intended to cause Muslims to stay away from the verses of the Qur'an. This would facilitate the enslavement of Muslims and the looting of their resources. The internal and external enemies of Islam created a state of a dichotomy between the people and the Message of Islam. This Message leads them towards glory and motives based on learning and understanding the knowledge as a part of its components. It respects the values of mind while encouraging and calling for independent reflection and contemplation.

Allah created mankind and made them vice-gerent in the earth to govern and administer the land with justice and mercy. People must be working on social wellbeing by building community relations with cooperation. Therefore, the Message invites people to advance their efforts through scientific research to improve the standard of the human lifecycle in a decent way. They must work on maintaining security, interdependence, peace, and cooperation among all human beings. This means to maximize the commonality of values, interests, and cooperation as Allah Says, "And cooperate in righteousness and piety, but do not cooperate in sin and aggression. And be dutiful to Allah; indeed, Allah is severe in penalty" (Qur'an: Al-Ma'idah (The Table Spread): 2).

The time has come to turn over a dark page of blood-stained Muslim history. That part of the dark history is full of conflict, tyranny, injustice, and heritage-based books and novels that ruled their minds. It is one of the poisons that the enemies of Islam have spread to invalidate the minds of Muslims. Among Muslims, these nations remain in backwardness and uninterrupted conflicts. Muslim enemies

create persistent strife between Muslim leaders. This facilitates their objective which is to continue controlling people and occupying their lands. There is no savior for Muslims and no way out of this darkness that they lived in the prolonged unstable ages, except by referring to the revealed Book of Allah. The Book of Allah will bring them out of the darkness to the light. From it, they can extract the rules of legislation, human values, and personal as well as public ethics. This can help them in building the society of the utopian city from the Book of Allah and His great Qur'an.

Strangely, religious institutions, in the Arab and Islamic world, have been transformed to be preserving the poisoned narratives and heritage novels that have already distorted and divided Muslims. Those novels set Muslims against one another by creating conflicts and corruption among them. They attempted to misrepresent the bright image of Islam that shines with light and peace, within and around the Noble Qur'an, until the rise of the Doomsday. Following are some more questions begging for answers:

- ❖ Why do Muslim nations let the destruction of their youth's minds continue?
- ❖ Why do they still accept those poisoned narratives to be read in their books?
- ❖ Why, for centuries, the misleading religious source displays provocations leading to murdering and promoting hate speeches, which ultimately poisons people's minds?
- ❖ Why these narratives are still in religious curriculums studied in all the religious institutions in the world?

Having no answer to these questions is what has resulted in the graduation of terrorists and murderers. Thus, the curriculum established with the narratives is where the souls that lost all the values of piety and humanity are nurtured. That is why we are lacking most of the values of life, the denotations of human rights, development, and the stability of human societies. In reality, Muslims do not need religious institutes that embrace al-Qaeda, ISIS, and the Brotherhood. These are the producers of the killers who create a devastating threat to national security in Egypt, in the Arab world, and in the world at large.

The Qur'an and its teachings are clear and do not need interpreters or preachers. Rather, the Qur'an needs societies that contain intellectuals, thinkers, and scholars in various fields. A decent lifestyle is based on contemplating the Qur'an and pondering the purposes of its verses for the good of all humanity. That is how to demonstrate the correct image of Islam, which calls to people for mercy, justice, cooperation, and freedom. The Qur'an emphasizes the prohibition of killing a human being, unless one was, unavoidably, sentenced to death for retaliation murder.

Therefore, Muslims must brush aside, and make forgotten, all the books propagating human heritages. The new generations do not need religious elders publicizing books authored by men for the upcoming generations. These are the poisons that have destroyed our national identity and separated our children from their communities.

Each of the manmade divisions delivers hate speech and encourages aggression against other people of both Muslims and non-Muslims. Furthermore, their reasons and logical capacities were surpassed by narratives until they ruled

over Muslims' intellects. Such damaged intellects engage in sentencing Muslims for committing the so-called apostasy, and then set-forth their own law pertaining to apostasy. They have renounced Islam by wrongly implementing the right to retribution (Qisas). Then, they regularized deaths and caused discords within the members of one family. There, their struggle continues, while their enemies are continuing to plunder their wealth.

On the other hand, their enemies continue exploiting their resources and trying to alter their Arab and Islamic identities. They instill decadent behavior in the minds of humans so that to cause them to forget their human values and morals. They particularly target the minds of young people. The young generations' loss of their historical memories and identities strongly facilitates the formulation of the young ones' minds in the wrong direction. That is how the enemies achieve their goals of exploiting Muslims and distorting the Message of Islam.

A quick awakening is currently needed but it must be based on braveness to attempt going back to the Book of Allah – the Qur'an. This can lead Muslims to read and reflect on the verses of Allah to be able to extract legislations, laws, morals, sermons, and the highly valuable virtues from it. From there, they can build societies enjoying peace, security, and stability. That is how to guarantee Muslim societies developed in knowledge, civilization, and prosperity through Islamic road-map. It can be achieved by remembering that Allah denied any kind of Hadith by saying: "These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in truth. Then in what statement after Allah and His verses will they believe? (Qur'an: Al-Jathiyah (Crouching): 6).

This verse indicates a red flag on an anticipated danger, which gives a warning to generations to come in the future. Upon the faithful individuals is the responsibility to protect people before it is too late for them. All the educated, educators, intellectuals, thinkers, rulers, leaders, and wise persons must be aware of the danger of the poisons spread to invade public minds. These minds have already brought in terror, killing, destruction, and displacement. The reality is that all the people will stand in front of Allah on the Day of Judgment, then, Allah will magistrate their actions with His judgment. Allah set a rule and formula to judge His creatures. Allah says: “Indeed, those who have believed and those who were Jews and the Sabeans and the Christians and the Magians and those who associated with Allah - Allah will judge between them on the Day of Resurrection. Indeed Allah is, over all things, Witness” (Qur’an: Al-Hajj (The Pilgrimage): 17).

Therefore, no Prophet, no Messenger, and nobody else can rule over the people with a law other than that of Allah or can claim to be a deputy of Allah. Furthermore, anyone who turns away and rejects Allah’s Divine legislation, while seeking other texts or sources, is a transgressor against Allah. He is trying to seek some avenues to claim to be a shareholder with Allah in administering His creatures.

All power is due to Allah, the Almighty, and by weighing everybody’s worldly works, He is the only judge Who will classify between those who will end up in hellfire and who will inherit paradise. Allah says: “Every soul, for what it has earned, will be retained” (Al-Mudathir: 38). Anyone who may turn away from Allah’s ruling has lied against Allah and will get the consequence of his deeds.

Allah says: “Say, “Indeed, those who invent falsehood about Allah will not succeed” (Qur’an: Yunus (Jonah): 69).

On the Day of Judgment, people will be reckoned based on Allah’s justice, fairness, and equality as Allah is teaching us in His statement: “And whoever does righteous deeds, whether male or female, while being a believer - those will enter Paradise and will not be wronged, [even as much as] the speck on a date seed” (Qur’an: An-Nisa (The Women): 124).

Allah, the Almighty, is a watcher of all the activities practiced by His creatures and He knows what is concealed in their eyes and in their hearts. He knows well what His worshipers are doing as well as what criminals are doing as He knows all the deeds of His creatures in detail. Moreover, everything is in the record of Allah. How come a person can dare to decide who will enter Heaven and who will go to Hell-fire? In a scenario case, if a legal matter was filed before a supreme criminal court, nobody can pronounce the court’s verdict before it is issued. How do you think that anyone of the human being, who is weak by nature, can dare to tell whether one will enter paradise or not? How can he even know that the accused is a believer or an infidel, while such a human being knows that the absolute decision is for Allah, alone?

This is a clear position demonstrating the clear ignorance of Allah’s Book and Divine laws. It is not that whoever adheres to Islam is Allah’s agent and or a guardian in the earth over Allah’s worshipers. Allah says: “But if Allah had willed, they would not have associated. And We have not appointed you over them as a guardian, nor are you a manager over them” (Qur’an: Al-An’am (The Cattle): 107).

- ❖ If Allah, the Almighty, did not assign His Messenger as His agent on the earth who gave such authority to anyone else?
- ❖ How someone can claim to have any authority to rule people according to his own will? In this regard, Allah says “Or do you think that most of them hear or reason? They are not except like livestock. Rather, they are [even] more astray in [their] way” (Qur’an: Al-Furqan (The Criterion): 44). Then, let us think about the following questions:
 - ❖ Where did the novels and narratives come from?
 - ❖ How did they make those rumors and lies?
 - ❖ Is it not that using the minds directed by Satan leads people to the road to Hell?

In our current situation, what is required is the use of reasoning capacity that draws one to the guidance of the Book of Allah. This Book consists of verses that invite people to what is good for them. It leads its follower to achieve security, peace, stability, and a decent life. Now, a cluster of other questions are here:

- ❖ Which legislation should we follow?
- ❖ Do we have to follow the human thought that spews toxins in society? Or
- ❖ Do we follow the path that takes us to safety and prosperity?

Muslims and specifically Arabs, who are victims, must not be following whoever and whatever derives to their desires of mirage goals. The seduction of Satan leads one to have, in his heart, hatred against others’ lives. It encourages whatever is distractive to their life while forbidding whatever is beneficial for them. Those are the followers of sick souls. The right path guides people to the Noble

Qur'an, which advocates for doing good deeds and spreading mercy, justice, freedom, and peace?

Even though both scenarios may interact with the human mind, one can realize that the word of Allah in His Noble Book is the absolute choice. A person with a healthy mind must follow what is revealed by Allah. They must avoid following what was originated from poisoned minds. The Divine discourse freed human minds from slavery and from following a sick mind.

Following nobody and nothing other than Allah is always leading people to strife for attaining what is in the interest of people. It guides them to what works for their happiness, security, and stability. This facilitates societies to make development towards the betterment of their life. Allah says: "They seek to deceive Allah and the believers, yet they only deceive themselves, but they fail to perceive it. There is a sickness in their hearts and Allah "Only" lets their sickness increase. They will suffer a painful punishment for their lies". And when it is said to them, "Do not cause corruption on the earth," they say, "We are but reformers" (Qur'an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 9-11).

The above-cited verse comprehensively describes those who were contaminated and their thoughts became sick by discharging toxins in the minds of Muslims. They believe in all the lies told to them but whatever was told to them are fabricated stories. These fabrications divided Arabs and Muslims into various parties and sects. As a result, they were attacked and occupied by thieves and robbers as foxes and wolves engulfed a folk of sheep. Then, the doors of darkness were reopened to loot the wealth of the Arabs and Muslims. Their homelands were expropriated, and their citizens were enslaved.

The enemies alertly defend and protect their falsehoods and lies. They fear that the Arab and Muslim minds will be freed if their concealed lies are revealed. They know that they will fall into the stench swamps if Arabs are freed. They also know that, due to the crimes they committed against Muslims, Heavens will not cry for them. They incite and invite societies to kill each other and spread discord and chaos among their tribes. With their unjust fatawa and satanic interpretations, they dispersed the minds of the Arab and Islamic world.

Muslims do not need to waste their time by researching what the heritage or social legacies have produced. They are looking at the agreement of the narratives with the verses. Thus, what they need is to free their minds from the enslavement of jurists and the self-styled religious scholars - sheiks. Then, they can return to the original Message of Islam (Risalah of Islam). Evidence guides that Allah revealed certain verses and pieces of evidence deduced from the Qur'an revealed to His Noble Messenger. These verses classify between those who go astray path from those who are on the right path.

Allah says: "Surely this Qur'an guides to what most upright, and gives good news to the believers who do good that they will have a mighty reward"(Qur'an: Al-Isra (The Night Journey): 19), and Allah commands so His Messenger by saying: "[This is] a Book revealed to you, [O Muhammad] - so let there not be in your breast distress therefrom - that you may warn thereby and as a reminder to the believers. Follow, [O mankind], what has been revealed to you from your Lord and do not follow other than Him any allies. Little do you remember" (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 3).

These verses indicate that Muslims are opposing Allah's orders, which are based on following His Book. By adopting Allah's revelation, they can deduce what will benefit them and will fix their condition in terms of mercy, justice, and freedom. For every person, the right to live and the right to have a decent life is necessarily guaranteed. However, such a decent life needs to enjoy respect, stability, peace, and security, which comes when Muslims do not follow the narratives and heritage. But some Muslims have invented diversions by fabricating some falsified stories. These stories serve against Allah and His Messenger.

How do we leave behind Allah's commandment, which is to follow His Book as it is the Message of Islam? It contains what will benefit people in this world and the hereafter. Allah informs us that anyone following it will not regret it and will not get lost. Allah says: “[Allah] said, "Descend from Paradise - all, [your descendants] being enemies to one another. And if there should come to you guidance from Me - then whoever follows My guidance will neither go astray [in the world] nor suffer [in the Hereafter]. And whoever turns away from My remembrance - indeed, he will have a depressed life, and We will gather him on the Day of Resurrection blind. And whoever turns away from My remembrance - indeed, he will have a depressed life, and We will gather him on the Day of Resurrection blind. He will say, "My Lord, why have you raised me blind while I was [once] seeing? [Allah] will say, Thus did Our signs come to you, and you forgot them; and thus will you this Day be forgotten”. (Qur'an: Taha: 123-126).

According to our current situation of being divided into rival divisions with divergent ideologies and several other forms of differences, do we not see that we live in a tragedy? No doubt, endeavoring to kill innocent souls and violating all

forms of human rights were caused by the books of heritage. Then, here are two basic questions:

- ❖ Why do Muslims insist on books that produce groups like Da`ish and Qarmatians, Hashashin, Takfir, and Brotherhood? These organizations have torn apart Muslims in an evil way.
- ❖ Do we not know that Allah Has put a clear formula to avoid the past blunders and their likenesses? Allah says: “That was a nation which has passed on. It will have [the consequence of] what it earned and you will have what you have earned. And you will not be asked about what they used to do” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 134).

The indication of this verse establishes a rule to be applied until the Hour of Resurrection. This rule is to avoid following the previous nations’ customs. Their judgment is with Allah Who will determine their deeds of what they used to do in the world during their lifetime; what everybody did in every age. Allah set laws and rules regulating humanoid life in human societies in accordance with what they need in their life.

Security and stability, for people, can be achieved by following the Divine legislation that calls for compassion, fairness, justice, liberty, peace, security, and tranquility. Unlike that, the return to heritage will only add fuel to the fire. Does it not seem that we did not yet learn lessons from the disastrous consequences that were caused by the manmade references?

The adherence to poisonous books that are full of hypocrites’ stories has already misled Muslims. This has been a problem in the past, was repeated in the medieval era, and to this day it is tenaciously continues. Then, are we absent-

minded? Simply, the reason is that Muslims are still very observant of following their forefathers' mistakes. Allah says: "Rather, they say, "Indeed, we found our fathers upon a religion, and we are in their footsteps [rightly] guided" (Qur'an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 22).

After having suffered from all those past tragedies, which occurred over centuries, it is not for us to follow the footsteps of the books of heritage. We did not yet recover from their negative impacts. Accordingly, we must start rethinking what happened in the past as well as what is currently happening. They must be able to describe a way that the past historical events could inform their understanding of the recent events. Then, let us ask each other:

- ❖ Due to the heritage books, do we not see that Arabs and Muslims are in dreadful misery to this date?

- ❖ Is it not the time, for us, to follow the word of Allah? In this regard, Allah says: "Has the time not come for those who have believed that their hearts should become humbly submissive at the remembrance of Allah and what has come down of the truth? And let them not be like those who were given the Scripture before, and a long period passed over them, so their hearts hardened, and many of them are defiantly disobedient" (Qur'an: Al-Hadid (The Iron): 16).

The Divine order determines that people must follow the Book of Allah. Particularly, as Muslims, we must not follow any book other than that of Allah. Thus, the position of any book or document other than the Book of Allah is in the dust pin of dis-remembrance. We must not follow such books, because such type

of action would mean disobeying the Creator and following His creature instead. It leads to disbelieving in the word of Allah and denying His authority and judgment on the Day of Resurrection.

Those religious scholars were not entrusted by Allah with His Message, but rather they transmitted the words to His servants. However, in their teachings, they taught inherited customs and traditions. In that process, they were able to turn inherited customs and traditions into completed practices of worship through the reverence of the people of narrations. Finally, these customs became the only reference to the Message of Islam, instead of the verses in the Great Qur'an.

Nevertheless, what is mandatory upon Muslims is to follow Allah's commandment that came to us through the Messenger of Allah. In this regard, Allah says: "So hold firmly to what has been revealed to you' "O Prophet". You are truly on the straight path. And indeed, it is a remembrance for you and your people and you [all] are going to be questioned" (Qur'an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 43 - 44).

Here, in this verse, we learn that Allah Has commanded the Messenger to convey this Qur'an, and substantially, we read of the Messenger himself complaining about the people's disobedience by disregarding the Qur'an. Allah says: "And the Messenger has said, "O my Lord, indeed my people have taken this Qur'an as [a thing] abandoned." (Qur'an: Al-Furqan (The Criterion): 30).

2: 9. The Impact of the Transformed Myths

Essentially, there are two things that people have mixed up; action and word. To clarify between these two terms, one must bear in mind that the Messenger's Sunnah is limited to his biography and ethics as well as all the virtuous moral behaviors mentioned in the Qur'an. It is also the greatest value of having proper social behaviors serving the social well-being of the people. Indeed, Sunnah means imitation and not verbal statements or reports. Allah says: "There has certainly been for you in the Messenger of Allah an excellent pattern for anyone whose hope is in Allah and the Last Day and [who] remembers Allah often" (Qur'an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 21).

By definition, model means illustration, and illustration means physical activity and work. Allah wants his servants to follow the behavior of the Messenger. That is the Messenger's ethics and dealings with all the people as well as the rest of Allah's creatures (be they near or far). It consists of mercy, justice, charity, peace, and all other significant values. Actually, the disaster came when the distortion of the actual Sunnah was adorned and paralleled with the manners of the Qur'an.

Disasters occurred when the name Sunnah, which is an accumulation of narrations fabricated against the Prophet, was inaugurated and launched. In the past, multiple references were collected and produced to create tension, conflict, and crisis among Muslims. From there, Muslims started fighting, and as a result, were fragmented and dispersed. Then, by creating and purifying or dignifying Sunnah:

❖ How many drops of human blood were shed?

- ❖ How many women were widowed?
- ❖ How many cities were destroyed? and
- ❖ How many people were killed in the name of those novels and what they called Sunnah?

Today, the same crimes perpetrated by terrorist groups of Da'ish, Takfir, Brotherhood, and their likenesses frequently occur in the name of Islam. Those are the ones who raise the flag with the logo of Islam. They simply pronounce that there is no god but Allah alone while killing innocent people, destroying people's houses, and making children homeless and stateless. Is that what Muslims want? Indeed, that is a distortion to the Messenger of Allah, the Message of Islam, and Muslims at large.

The Message of Islam calls for mercy, benevolence, and justice. Is it not so? That is what they were expected to follow. Had they followed the biography of the Messenger by mimicking his actions and his behavior, these disasters would have never happened to the Muslims during the past fourteen centuries to this day.

Because Muslims still insist on these misleading stories and consider hypocrites' tattle-tales as the truth, the solution is far-fetched. They unjustly and wrongly attributed them to the Messenger by calling them the Sunnah of the Messenger. That is wrong. The Sunnah of Muhammad (May Allah bless him and grant him peace) was described as a Qur'an walking. It was an emphasis traced and it is the combination of all the noble qualities and components of virtue in his biography and his dealings with people. Allah says: "And indeed, you are of a great moral character" (Qur'an: Qalam (The Pen): 4), while saying for the further

description “And We have not sent you, [O Muhammad], except as a mercy to the worlds” (Qur’an: Al-Anbiya (The Prophets): 107).

Do people practice the manners of the Qur’an by reproducing his high-level morals and calls for mercy, justice, and peace? Unlike that, today, people assault, torture, abuse, and kill innocent people. They eliminate or, at least, refuse to greet those whose faith is different from theirs. The same thing applies to anyone who may talk about them. Indeed, they infringe on basic human rights. Add that they reported narrations and attributed them to the Messenger through some of his companions.

Muslims should not believe such numerous forgery narrations attributed to the Messenger. There are many myths inherited from hypocrites, which are lies against the Messenger. They may feel being safe to transmit these fabrications, but their fate is hell and great torment.

In short, it is our responsibility to follow the Messenger’s biography which is based on Allah’s orders. Allah says: “There has certainly been for you in the Messenger of Allah an excellent pattern for anyone whose hope is in Allah and the Last Day and [who] remembers Allah often” (Qur’an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 21). Allah describes His Messenger as follows: “There certainly has come to you a Messenger from among yourselves. He is concerned by your suffering, anxious for your well-being, and gracious and merciful to the believers” (Qur’an At-Tawbah-Repentance: 128)

Where the mercy is stored in the hearts of those who claim to be Muslims but, at the same time, ruthlessly kill innocent people? They kill innocents in slow-motion genocide and they disseminate corruption. Moreover, the incitement of

shedding blood has been executed by the likeness of Wahhabists, the Brotherhood, Al Qaeda, and ISIS who followed the footsteps of their precedents such as Kharijites, Qarmatians, Zinj, and more other extremist groups of their likeness. The terrorist groups have already accepted and declared their agonies. Thus, the apparent questions arise as follows:

- a. Where is the mercy that was commanded and described by Allah and His Messenger?
- b. Did they have mercy on children that they brutally displace and kill?
- c. Do they have mercy on the elderly people, whom they displace?
- d. Do they have a pity of mercy and human feeling for the widows while slaughtering their children and husbands in front of them?
- e. Who is the messenger that they follow?
- f. In which religion do they believe and apply?
- g. What is the religion that recommends and broadcasts to slaughter sons in the presence of their mothers?
- h. Which religion do they refer to when engaging in the inhumanly associated and cruelty-based criminal activities?

Allah says about such inhumane groups and individuals: “Recite, [O Muhammad], what has been revealed to you of the Book and establish prayer. Indeed, prayer prohibits immorality and wrongdoing, and the remembrance of Allah is greater. And Allah knows that which you do” (Qur’an: Al-Ankabut (The Spider: 45).

- ❖ Did the terrorists' prayers prevent them from fornication and assaulting people?

- ❖ Did any of their worships prevents them from violating human rights, destroying cities, killing innocent people, demolishing citizens' private houses and, displacing people from their homelands?
- ❖ Did their prayers prevent them from evildoing and maltreating people by being rude and cruel?
- ❖ Is it permissible for them to engage in everything that contradicts the Divine legislation?
- ❖ Are they not members of humans commanded to enjoin mercy?

Allah commands all people to maintain and enjoin justice, benevolence, tolerance, cooperation, spreading peace among people, prohibiting assault in all its forms, preaching righteousness, while forbidding anything that may lead to committing crimes. Nevertheless, the terrorists are the worshipers of what they follow other than Allah. They should be asked, which kind of god, which Satan, or which doctrine commands them to carry on such inhumanity?

The problem is that they use false and distorted narratives as religious references. That is what they believe, behold, practice, and publicize. Allah tells us their ruling by saying: “ Indeed, the penalty for those who wage war against Allah and His Messenger and strive upon earth [to cause] corruption is none but that they be killed or crucified or that their hands and feet be cut off from opposite sides or that they be exiled from the land. That is for them a disgrace in this world; and for them in the Hereafter is a great punishment” (Qur’an: Ma’idah (The Spread Table): 33). Allah also says: (Say, [O Muhammad], "Shall we [believers] inform you of the greatest losers as to [their] deeds? They are] those whose effort is lost in worldly

life, while they think that they are doing well in work" (Qur'an: Al-Kahf (The Cave): 103-104).

- ❖ Where did the narratives and novels come from?
- ❖ How did they initiate those rumors and lies?
- ❖ Is it not that we are using the mind that has been directed by Satan?
- ❖ Is it not that we are abandoning the mind that draws its guidance from the Book of Allah?
- ❖ Do we not realize that the verses of Allah call for what can reform people and bring them into an environment of peace, security, stability, and a decent living system?
- ❖ Which mind are we following?
- ❖ What are the forces compelling us to follow the mind that spews toxins into our Arab and Islamic societies?

Indeed, any Arab and Islamic mind that derives its guidance and goals from the temptation of Satan is not and should not be reliable. Those are the sick souls that hate life and deny everything that benefits a person. Are we really following a thought that is guided by the words and verses of Allah for the sake of human happiness? How do they allow their souls to accept the spread of such ideology that creates false news and also teaches fabrications against Allah and His Messenger? Moreover, they spread the forbidden kinds of seditions and ill-incitements. We need liberal mind of thinking that calls for minds to be freed from what is being contaminated with myths and inherited hearsay. Currently, it means they call for polluted superstitions while preventing people from following the Message of Islam.

On the other hand, Islam wants to destroy myths and other irrelevant stories that they call for. What one makes for advocacy advertising must be or must be supporting the benefit and wellbeing of the people such as spreading unconditional love, peace, justice, and mercy. Now, do the spoilers not comprehend that the verses of Allah indicate that Muslims should not follow the owners of narratives? They probably oppose Allah in His commandments that ordain them to follow His Book to deduce, from His revelation, what will benefit and fit them. They must have full respect for their right to live and have a decent lifestyle, which is surrounded by stability, security, liberty, and peace. The condition of the Message of Islam is all about mercy and justice. Under that light, everybody must enjoy the right to a decent life. Therefore, every person must not follow the transmitters of narrations and what was invented by the servants of Satan.

Myths and fictions that contradict the evident revelations of Allah were spread. Even though Allah's commandment invites people to follow His Book of which the Message of Islam was built, only a few people apply it accordingly. This Book commands only what is useful and beneficial to people in this world and the hereafter. Did Allah not give us warnings when told us the truth? Did He not warn us from following channels of misleading? Allah says: "Then whoever follows My guidance will neither go astray [in the world] nor suffer [in the Hereafter]. And whoever turns away from My remembrance - indeed, he will have a depressed life, and We will gather him on the Day of Resurrection blind. He will say, "My Lord, why have you raised me blind while I was [once] seeing? [Allah] will say, "Thus did Our signs come to you, and you forgot them; and thus will you this Day be forgotten" (Qur'an: Taha: 123-127). Another collection of questions are:

- ❖ Do we not realize what brought us into our current miserable situation? Today, our culture is being controlled by division, disagreement, conflict, and partial or complete destruction. We normalized killing innocents and justifying the violations of human rights. The source of our problem is none but the books of heritage.
- ❖ Why do we still insist on talking about books that produce all names of fanatics such as Da'ash, Takfir of Hijra, Qaramit, Hashashin, ISIS, and the Muslim Brotherhood who destroyed Muslims to the worst level of destruction?
- ❖ Do we not understand that Allah Has given us a reliable formula of how to deal with the heritage and ancestral legacies?

Allah says: “That was a nation which has passed on. It will have [the consequence of] what it earned and you will have what you have earned. And you will not be asked about what they used to do” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 134). In the same coin, Allah warns us from following myths, instead of the clear truth, by saying: “Has the time not come for those who have believed that their hearts should become humbly submissive at the remembrance of Allah and what has come down of the truth? And let them not be like those who were given the Scripture before, and a long period passed over them, so their hearts hardened; and many of them are defiantly disobedient” (Qur’an: Al-Hadid (The Iron): 16)

The Divine command is clear to state that people must not follow anything other than the Book of Allah. As Muslims, we must unaffectedly follow only Allah’s Book, and deny all human judgments and opinions. That means everything,

which is not based on the revelation of Allah - the Qur'an - should be placed in the trash can.

Following the above-mentioned books means disobeying the Creator and taking orders from some of Allah's creatures that lead to disbelieving. According to the word of Allah, these sheikhs and jurists were not assigned by Allah to convey His Message. Nothing like that is written in the Book of Allah that was revealed for them. Those who mislead people transmit and propagate the words of Allah's servants, instead of Allah's words. It is the clan-based customs that have enabled them to be fully engaged in the narrations of their forefathers. Their forefathers' tracks were converted into ritual acts of worship. To them, the completion of the reverence of the people of narrations and the stories transmitted by some companions became the only reference of Islam and its laws.

Anything other than the evidentiary verses in the Holy Quran will not be accepted on the Day of Judgment. Muslims should not follow the narrators and slanders. Instead, they must follow what Allah commands through His noble Messenger. Allah says: "So hold firmly to what has been revealed to you. And indeed, it is a remembrance for you and your people, and you [all] are going to be questioned" (Qur'an: Az-Zukhruf (The Golden Adornment): 43-44). Allah ordained His Messenger and Muslims at large to persistently maintain the Book of Allah by saying: "And the Messenger has said, O my Lord, indeed my people have taken this Qur'an as [a thing] abandoned" (Qur'an: Furqan (The Criterion): 30).

Muslims must never believe or believe in following any of the narratives and misleading stories, which were fabricated and falsified, and then, unjustly attributed to the Messenger of Allah. Anyone who follows those anecdotes as a

religion will face Allah's torment and destruction. To behave well in our day-to-day activities, we must follow in the footsteps of the Messenger's conduct (Sunnah) by fulfilling Allah's order: "There has certainly been for you in the Messenger of Allah an excellent pattern for anyone whose hope is in Allah and the Last Day and [who] remembers Allah often" (Qur'an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 21). Following that, Allah tells us the description and the objective of the Messenger by saying: "And We have not sent you, [O Muhammad], except as a mercy to the worlds" (Qur'an: Al-Anbiya (The Prophets): 107).

Here are further questions:

- ❖ Where is the mercy that Allah described with His Messenger in the Qur'an?
- ❖ Do they sympathize with the children when displacing and killing them?
- ❖ Do they possess any human feeling of compassion when displacing and chasing away old-aged persons?
- ❖ Do they have any sensitivity for the widows that they slaughter their sons in their presence?
- ❖ What kind of Messenger are they following?
- ❖ What kind of religion do they believe in?
- ❖ Does it not mean that their manmade faith calls for cruelty, corruption, crime, and all kinds of evildoings?
- ❖ Do they really follow Allah's religion or they follow satanic verses inspired to them by Satan? These enemies of Islam will face the reality on a Day in which neither offsets nor wealth will help them. On that day, only those who efficiently followed Allah's guidance

and practiced it according to the Messenger's conduct will be safe as they followed Allah's perfect verses. Allah says: "This is the Book about which there is no doubt, a guidance for those conscious of Allah" (Qur'an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 2).

The elders of the narrators have no excuses as they have no authority to dominate and domesticate people. Similarly, there is no Divine reason that encourages or tolerates to follow their opinions. Allah says: "And if you obey most of those upon the earth, they will mislead you from the way of Allah. They follow not except assumption, and they are not but falsifying" (Qur'an: Al-An'am (The Cattle): 116).

Qur'an is the word of Allah and His verses revealed to His Messenger as Allah assigned him to convey it to mankind. He would teach them these verses which are all beneficial for them both in this world and the hereafter. He also recites these verses on them to teach them wisdom that takes them out of the darkness to the light. Then, he draws for them the road map to happiness in the world and safety in the hereafter.

Out of the Creator's mercy to His people, He warns them from the strips that could lead them to their disaster and loss both in the world and in the Hereafter. These verses are not placed under suspicion. Their evaluation is beyond human ability to be assessed based on the human's system of check and balance through reason and logic. The human mind cannot compare these verses with linguistic eloquence, artistic expressions, or human philosophies, which are not subject to mental laws.

Allah's word and formula will remain supreme for the believers who believe in them while obeying the commands of Allah without hesitation. It does not need restrictions and courses for correction to control other people's beliefs. The human mind does not match and has no authority over the sophistication of meanings and the integrity of the intentions. Thus, they do not easily reach to fully fathom the meaning and the values of the Divine wisdom, especially when dealing with certain legal instruments and sources of legislations.

2.10: Concluding Remarks

During the fourteen centuries of the revelation, the hypocrites and their allied conspirators endeavored, but were unable, to deduct or add even one verse to the Qur'an. They also failed to adjust its meaning and objective with human arbitration or reasoning to impact its credibility. They also failed to show any form of weakness about it in terms of purpose, meaning, and structure because Allah, the Almighty, Has promised so by saying: "Indeed, it is We who sent down the Qur'an and indeed, We will be its guardian" (Qur'an: Al-Hijr (The Rocky Tract): 9). None of the verses of the Qur'an ever fell under doubt or hesitation, and it did not happen to forge, falsify, or rephrase even one of the Qur'an's verses.

Unlike the Qur'an, the narratives called Hadith are human words full of collections of hypocrites' reports wrongly attributed to the Messenger. According to its component, hadith is divided into two 41 types that were documented, distributed, and publicized by hidden authorities to target the Qur'an until they succeed in separating the Qur'an from its believers. Their intention was, and still

is, to make Muslims stranded in between narrations, while the main conspiracy is to isolate the Qur'an. That is exactly what the Divine warning has given to the Muslims. Allah foretold us about this when He informed us that Muslims will desert the Qur'an. Allah says: "O my Lord, indeed my people have taken this Qur'an as [a thing] abandoned" (Qur'an: (Al-Furqan (The Criterion): 30).

Despite having this Divine warning in advance, over fourteen centuries, Muslims have already fallen into the trap of manmade Sunnah. They were cheated by narrations, diversions, hypocrites' hearsay, tattle-tales, fabrications, false statements, and other forms of lies against the Messenger, but Allah says: "They want to extinguish the light of Allah with their mouths, but Allah refuses except to perfect His light, although the disbelievers dislike it" (Qur'an: At-Tawbah (The Repentance): 32).

CHAPTER THREE

DIVINE ASSIGNMENT TO THE MESSENGER

3.1: Overview

Allah, the Almighty, addressing His Messenger regarding the assignment in His Divine Speech says the below stated verses of the Qur'an:

1. "[This is] a Book revealed to you, [O Muhammad] - so let there not be in your breast distress therefrom - that you may warn thereby and as a reminder to the believers" (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 2).
2. "Indeed, We sent down to you the Book for the people in truth. So whoever is guided - it is for [the benefit of] his soul, and whoever goes astray only

goes astray to its detriment. And you are not a manager over them” (Qur'an: Zumur (The Groups): 41).

3. “And We have not revealed to you the Book, [O Muhammad], except for you to make clear to them that wherein they have differed and as guidance and mercy for a people who believe” (Qur'an: An-Nahl (The Bees): 64).
4. “So adhere to that which is revealed to you. Indeed, you are on a straight path” (Qur'an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment) 43).
5. “And indeed, it is a remembrance for you and your people, and you [all] are going to be questioned (Qur'an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 44).
6. “Indeed, this Qur'an guides to that which is most suitable and gives good tidings to the believers who do righteous deeds that they will have a great reward” (Qur'an: Al-Isra (The Night Journey): 9).
7. “We have not taught him poetry, nor is it fitting for him. This book is only a reminder and a clear Quran. To warn whoever is truly alive and fulfil the decree of torment against the disbelievers” (Qur'an: Yasin 69-79).
8. “We are most knowing of what they say, and you are not over them a tyrant. But remind by the Qur'an whoever fears My threat” (Qur'an: Qaf: 45).
9. “And We have certainly presented to the people in this Qur'an from every [kind of] example. But, [O Muhammad], if you should bring them a sign, the disbelievers will surely say, "You [believers] are but falsifiers” (Qur'an: Ar-Room (Romans): 58).
10. “O Prophet, indeed We have sent you as a witness and a bringer of good tidings and a warner. And one who invites to Allah, by His permission, and an illuminating lamp. and give good tidings to the believers that they will

have from Allah great bounty” (Qur'an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 45-47).

11. “[O Muhammad], tell My servants who have believed to establish prayer and spend from what We have provided them, secretly and publicly, before a Day comes in which there will be no exchange, nor any friendships (Qur'an: Ibrahim: 31).
12. “O you who have believed, be persistently standing firm for Allah, witnesses in justice, and do not let the hatred of a people prevent you from being just. Be just; that is nearer to righteousness. And fear Allah; indeed, Allah is Acquainted with what you do” (Qur'an: Al-Ma'idah (The Spread Table): 8).
13. “Say, [O Muhammad], My Lord has ordered justice and that you maintain yourselves [in the worship of Him] at every place [or time] of prostration, and invoke Him, sincere to Him in religion. Just as He originated you, you will return [to life]” (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 29).
14. “Say, "My Lord has only forbidden immoralities - what is apparent of them and what is concealed - and sin, and oppression without right, and that you associate with Allah that for which He has not sent down authority, and that you say about Allah that which you do not know" (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 33).
15. “Say, "It is only revealed to me that your god is but one God; so will you be Muslims [in submission to Him]?" (Qur'an: Al-Anbiya (The Prophets): 108).
16. “Say, "Is it other than Allah I should desire as a lord while He is the Lord of all things? And every soul earns not [blame] except against itself, and no

bearer of burdens will bear the burden of another. Then to your Lord is your return, and He will inform you concerning that over which you used to differ." (Qur'an: Al-an'am (The Cattle): 164)

17. "And do not invoke besides Allah that which neither benefits you nor harms you, for if you did, then indeed you would be of the wrongdoers" (Qur'an: Yunus (Jonah): 106).

18. "O Messenger! Convey everything revealed to you from your Lord. If you do not, then you have not delivered His message. God will certainly protect you from the people. Indeed God does not guide the people who disbelieve" (Qur'an: Al-Ma'idah (The Spread Table): 67).

19. "Invite to the way of your Lord with wisdom and good instruction, and argue with them in a way that is best. Indeed, your Lord is most knowing of who has strayed from His way, and He is most knowing of who is [rightly] guided" (Qur'an: An-Nahl (The Bees): 125).

3.2: The Objective of the Divine Message

The above-cited cluster of verses are Allah's determination towards clarifying the objective of Allah's Message that Allah assigned to His Messenger to be conveyed to the entirety of mankind. The Message consists of Divine legislation, proper ethics, positive treatment of people, and the best strategies leading to the general welfare and social interaction built with progressively benefiting formulas. These formulas stand for mercy, justice, liberty, charity, peace, security, and stability. Besides that, among the strategic formulas are the redline

prohibitions; not to transgress any human being, not to take or seek justifications to take other people's rights, and not to attack anybody.

Furthermore, one must be performing the duties of worship and adhering to the morals, Qur'anic values, and virtues to appreciate the Qur'an. This is the mission of the Messenger that Allah (May He be glorified), in His speech, commanded to convey the assignment. It is the Holy Qur'an that informs that every person is accountable to follow the verses of the Noble Qur'an and fully apply it for peace and harmony on the ground. There, it becomes the only method and system, with which its articles will be implemented on the Day of Reckoning and Judgment.

On that day, the questions will be referenced to the verses of the Qur'an with their objectives by calculating to what extent and how one implemented or neglected them. Allah did not assign His Messenger to anything other than those points and did not give His servants requirements other than the same points. Allah says: "So adhere to that which is revealed to you. Indeed, you are on a straight path" (Qur'an: As-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment) 43). This verse can be read along with: "And indeed, it is a remembrance for you and your people, and you [all] are going to be questioned (Qur'an: As-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 44).

Allah, the Almighty, commands His servants to be stuck to His Book (the Noble Qur'an). It is the right path and the path of safety. On the Day of Resurrection, as mentioned by Allah through His Messenger, people will be asked about the extent to which they followed the Qur'an. They will not be asked about what they call Sunnah and Hadith, be they those of Sunnis or those of Shi'ate imams. The same thing applies to any other boredom affiliated with any of the

Islamic groups. Add that, all lies based on narrations and hypocrites' stories that are defamatory to Allah and His Messenger are what could lead people to Allah's torment.

The reason is that there is no text in the Qur'an recommending what is called Sunnah and other sayings. These are what was compiled and invented by the so-called scholars of Islam, Mahdi Imams, or those who claimed to be relatives of the Prophet. These claimants must realize that Allah gave us a confirmation of warning by stating that none of the Messenger, his relatives, and any other intercessors can help people on the Day of Judgment. Allah says: "Muhammad is not the father of any of your men, but is the Messenger of Allah and the seal of the prophets. And Allah has perfect knowledge of all things" (Qur'an Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 40

In this world as well as in the hereafter, no one can claim that he has an advantage over other people by being close to the Messenger, his relative, or by having direct contact with Allah's angels. There is no one who was given special power, the authority to do intercession, or any form of right allowing him to mediate between Allah and any of His creatures. Any text or anything else dictating such authority must be falsified narrations, whether they were attributed to the Messenger or not. They were fabricated to compete with the Qur'an and isolate it from its believers.

They unfairly narrate these stories and falsehoods with the intention of abandoning people from following the Book of Allah and teaching the misleading books. That is exactly what Allah Has initially informed us by saying: "And the Messenger has said, "O my Lord, indeed my people have taken this Qur'an as [a thing] abandoned" (Qur'an: Al-Furqan (The Criterion): 30).

On the Day of Judgment, the Messenger will complain to Allah by distancing himself from what Muslims did after him. By exclamation, he will say O! Allah my people deserted the Qur'an after I left them. Instead, they followed their innovations which they named Ahadith. This means, O! Allah, I have nothing to do with whatever they did after me. Blame them but not blame me. Allah says: "These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in truth. Then in what statement after Allah and His verses will they believe?" (Qur'an: Al-Jathiyah (The Crouching): 6).

Therefore, we see the catastrophic discords caused by the narrations fabricated against Allah and His Messenger. From the death of the Messenger to the present day, there have been ongoing chains of fights and enmities among the Muslims. This problem became a reference and supportive of the ideas employed by terrorists, killers, and criminals. These criminals derive their creeds from the distorted narrations and what some jurists and narrators invented.

The worst distortion against Allah's Message is that some narratives directly attacked the Qur'an by publicizing that some parts of the Qur'an are abrogated meaning to being expired. Their false claims about the abrogated verses disrupted the verses' provisions and good purposes. The verses target to serve human well-being by encouraging their best interests. Yet some people ignore Allah's verses to serve their satanic purposes. Those are the ones who justify killing innocent people, expropriate their money, abduct their women and children, and occupy their homes.

The truth of the Message of Islam is that it is the only call from Allah to people to follow what the Messenger tells them. The certainty of the noble verses is to call for the monotheism of Allah alone and teach how to worship Him. They also introduce the unique Book of Allah, commitment, wisdom, and greatness. There, the believer gets Allah's legislation, which clarifies the Message's purpose, which is mercy and blessing. Allah's verses guide their believers to the right path for success and goodness.

One can grasp the blessing of abiding-by Allah's legislation. For day-to-day practices, one must follow the Messenger's true biography. There, one can adopt the proper ethics derived from the etiquette built on the verses of the Noble Qur'an. That way one will be able to adapt and maintain virtuous behavior with all societies and with his community. That person's culture will be merciful, compassionate, and charitable without any form of discrimination based on one's religion, sect, color, race, citizenship, or homeland. Allah appointed His Messenger to be the best role model by saying: "There has certainly been for you in the Messenger of Allah an excellent pattern for anyone whose hope is in Allah and the Last Day and [who] remembers Allah often" (Qur'an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 21).

The true connotation of Uswah, meaning 'role model' is an example of likeness and example comes in a form of work or doing. Thus, Uawah is the application of the Qur'an, its sermons, and the commitment to implement Allah's legislation, which became the Messenger's day-to-day activities. That is how Allah described His Holy Messenger who implemented and followed the instructions illustrated in the Quran. He says: "And indeed, you are of a great moral character" (Qur'an: Al-Qalam (The Pen): 4), while saying for the further description "And We

have not sent you, [O Muhammad], except as a mercy to the worlds” (Qur’an: Al-Anbiya (The Prophets): 107). Now, let us ask each other:

1. Where the Muslim’s mercy and compassion went since the Jamal (Camel) battle-field?
2. How many members of the companion were killed during the civil war and constant conflicts?
3. How many people were killed for personal interest, for power, and for greediness, especially during the battle-field of Safin?
4. How many innocent casualties and how much destruction were caused by the civil war between Umayyats and Abbasids Empires?
5. How many tens of thousands of Muslims were killed in the name of Islam during the Ottoman-led chains of civil wars, in which a huge number of horses and modern weapons (at that time) were used?.

Generally, numerous private and public houses were illegally and unjustly confiscated. The local people were badly and brutally treated, and their youth were subjected to having to survive under abuse, injustice, torture, and enslavement. They were harshly tamed and abused to the severest level. Knowingly or unknowingly, these crooked Muslims served the interests of the invaders and the aggressors. Is that what Allah commanded his servants? No. unfortunately, those who falsely raise the flag of Islam have committed all those crimes to justify their invasions of countries and their violations of human rights.

They violate human rights by dealing with people utilizing humiliation, dishonor, and oppression. By forbidding people’s rights, they forced them to

survive under aggression and injustice. They unlawfully consume people's money. What kind of Islam do they believe in?

What principles do they follow? Obviously, these acts are among the acts of Satan and have no relationship, whatsoever, with the Messenger of Islam. They slandered Allah's Messenger and sought justifications for their crimes that they committed against Islam and its legislations. Basically, Allah's Message is that orders justice and charity. It forbids attacking people and expropriating their money and other rights. Moreover, Islam prohibits and prevents the killing of innocent people, disgracefulness, and unjust behaviors against any person regardless of their religion, country of origin, color, or creed. Imagine, how many centuries the Ottomans were burying the bodies of Arabs and Muslims? Again, how many drops of Arab and Muslim blood did they discard in Syria, Libya, Algeria, and elsewhere under the slogan "Allah is the Greatest"?

Today, they returned to us to the culture of cooperating with the world of Zionism to repeatedly conspire against Muslims by summoning murder and crime squads. That is not new but has been existent for ages. Among the earliest groups of such alliances were Kharijites, the Qarmatians, the Zinj, and the Hashashina. In the twenty-first century, the same groups have arisen with new names such as Daish, Qaidah, Ikhwan (Brotherhoods), and others.

All these illicit alliances operate under the logo of Islam to reach out to the hearts of the Muslims and Non-Muslims to ensure they reach their satanic goals. They persistently commit crimes of killing in Syria, Iraq, Somalia, and Libya while excessively looting the natural resources of the Muslims and, specifically, those of

Arabs. That is exactly what colonizers practiced since the Ottomans forced Muslims to be submissive to them so that to enhance their interests. They really made them endure oppression, torture, and severe punishment. Consequently, Human Souls became wild, hearts became stones and petrified, minds were turned to be dried falling upside down, and feelings died after they disavowed the Book of Allah. Instead, they followed some ancestral storytelling and narrations.

Massive volumes of novels were written, printed, published, and advertised. They produced, sold, and distributed them into the markets. These are what the so-called scholars, sheikhs, and jurists taught until they succeeded in enticing Muslims with those huge amounts of novels and narrations. As a result, people neglected the norms and qualities given to them by Allah in His revealed Book.

In the name of the multiple sects called Sunni and Shi'at, to this date, Arabs and the rest of the Muslims are still suffering from the innovated delusion and division. These sects were constituted with story-telling and narratives to distort the Message of Islam. They want to divert this Message's purpose, which is mercy and peace. So that the strife between them has been continuous and conflicts have been flaring up between the different sects. It deepens to creating further division and hatred among the Muslims. These scholars have succeeded in deceiving the Muslims through the Messenger of Allah by separating them from the Qur'an.

It is impossible for the Messenger of Allah to say anything that contradicts the Book of Allah. Thus, it is their demons and Satan who admonished them to distort and tamper with the Message of Islam and its purposes. This reached the level that people distanced themselves from the Book of Allah. The contents of the

verses in the Book of Allah include legislation, morals, mercy, nuances, justice, and charity. Allah promised torment for the owners of the narrations and their jurists by saying: “Say, "Indeed, those who invent falsehood about Allah will not succeed” (Qur'an: Yunus (Jonah): 69). Allah also says: “And those who have wronged are going to know to what [kind of] return they will be returned” (Qur'an: Ash-Shu'ara (The Poets): 227). Allah commanded and assigned to His Messenger to convey His Message to the people by saying: “We are most knowing of what they say, and you are not over them a tyrant. But remind by the Qur'an whoever fears My threat” (Qur'an: Qaf: 45).

This verse shows a clear definition of the Message of Islam that Allah commanded His Messenger to convey the Message to His people. He is a reminder for them telling them to follow the Qur'an alone. What is in the Book of Allah can satisfy people from any need for Satanic verses. The word of Allah is supreme and will continue to reverberate in the universe until the Last Hour comes. The Messenger of Allah announced it in the farewell pilgrimage in Allah's statement: “This day I have perfected and completed your religion for you, and perfected my blessing on you and approved Islam for you as your sole religion (Qur'an: Al-Ma'idah (The Table Spread): 3)

Is it that long since when Allah Has sealed His Message to the people and ordered His Messenger to convey it to mankind? The Messenger was assigned to teach people Allah's verses by explaining their purposes to them, while calling them to the path of goodness and guidance. That is what benefits people in this life and the hereafter. Allah, may He be glorified, assigned His Messenger to carry the trust and inform mankind, He taught him the methods, ethics, and procedures of

conveyance by saying: “So by mercy from Allah, [O Muhammad], you were lenient with them. And if you had been rude [in speech] and harsh in heart, they would have disbanded from about you. So pardon them and ask forgiveness for them and consult them in the matter. And when you have decided, then rely upon Allah. Indeed, Allah loves those who rely [upon Him]” (Qur’an: Ali-Imran (The Family of Imran): 159).

Allah teaches His messenger and believers the best qualities of leadership. This teaching of good governance provides direct teaching to any leader because it enlightens them how they should administer and deal with their assistants and companions. It introduces the best method of treatment and describes how they will be enabled to protect human rights at each of the individual and collective levels. Thus, one must be committed to spreading mercy, best treatment, moral values, and dealing with kindness. The onset of these qualities is to enable one to control one’s anger. If one gets angry with the people around; one must not lose one’s temper, faithfulness, fairness, or empathy. One should not be denying the realities but engage in the implementation of Allah’s orders.

If someone makes mistake, he should forgive himself and ask for forgiveness. After cleansing himself from mistakes, he will encourage himself to have self-confidence and acquire self-esteem. There, he will not be afraid of saying what he really believes in. He will become truthful, assertive, and frank when conversing with his leaders because the word is trust. Allah says: “Indeed, we offered the Trust to the heavens and the earth and the mountains, and they declined to bear it and feared it; but man [undertook to] bear it. Indeed, he was unjust and ignorant” (Qur’an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 72).

The Message has been covered by frankness, honesty, trust, and concern to protect citizens in the most suitable environment. It is to protect the interests of the people through achieving justice among them. Thus, they can enjoy security and stability by maintaining peace so that everybody to have a decent life. Indeed, Allah assigned His Messenger to convey the Divine Message that carries life for people and provides a road map for their progress in this world.

The Message is a collection of legislations, guidance, sermons, experiences, lessons, and ethics. It is a methodology teaching how best to deal with people by applying strategies of mercy, justice, and charity. Being conscious of Allah is the man's censor on behavior and the extent of his interaction with the Divine method in the Noble Book.

In a nutshell, the consciousness of Allah prevents man to turn away from the right path and avoid them from getting lost. It prevents him from ignoring the rules that the Creator has set-forth for man to follow so that not to go astray or suffer. Allah says: “[Allah] said, "Descend from Paradise - all, [your descendants] being enemies to one another. And if there should come to you guidance from Me - then whoever follows My guidance will neither go astray [in the world] nor suffer [in the Hereafter], And whoever turns away from My remembrance - indeed, he will have a depressed life, and We will gather him on the Day of Resurrection blind.” (Qur'an: Taha: 123-124).

In a detail, Allah says: “But seek, through that which Allah has given you, the home of the Hereafter; and [yet], do not forget your share of the world. And do good as Allah has done good to you. And desire not corruption in the land. Indeed, Allah does not like corrupters” (Qur'an: Al-Qasas (The Whole Stories): 77).

Those are verses showing people the way of getting guidance and self-direction by helping them to choose the safe path for their lives. This makes them circumvent difficulties in life. They lead one to be certain of Allah's help and His mercy. Follow Allah's sermons and guidance being patient during misfortune and misery circumstances. Then, praise Allah in the good times of life in this world to obtain safety and security on the Day of Judgment.

3.3: What is Hadith?

Indeed, Allah privileged His Messenger by assigning him to convey His Message to people to bring them out of the darkness to the light. Hence, Allah made noble values and virtues in the Messenger's composition and shaped his behavior in the best manner. His dealings with his relatives and other peoples were based on the ethics of the Qur'an. The Divine instructions for the lofty values, contained in the verses, were applied in all his relationships. That is how the Holy Quran calls for decent morals and virtuous qualities. The Qur'an described it as Allah said: "And you are truly a man of outstanding character" (Qur'an: Al-Qalam (The Pen): 4).

Then, the Messenger became a Qur'an walking in the middle of the people as it was explained in the Clear Book. He would teach people the Book's wisdom, legislations, objectives of its verses, and how it is beneficial for them. Originally, hadith was limited to the word of Allah but has never been the current known falsified and forged statements against the Messenger. In these days, people recognized some fabricated narratives as hadith to divert people from the Qur'an and the objectives of the Message of Islam. Allah says:

1. “Allah has sent down the best statement: a consistent Book wherein is reiteration. The skins shiver therefrom of those who fear their Lord; then their skins and their hearts relax at the remembrance of Allah. That is the guidance of Allah by which He guides whom He wills. And one whom Allah leaves astray - for him there is no guide” (Qur’an: Az-Zumur (The Groups): 23)
2. “Woe on that day to the deniers!. Then in what statement after the Qur’an will they believe?” (Qur’an: Almursalat (The Sent One): 49-50),
3. Do they not look into the realm of the heavens and the earth and everything that Allah has created and [think] that perhaps their appointed time has come near? So in what statement hereafter will they believe?” (Qur’an: Al A’raf (The Heights): 185),
4. “These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in truth. Then in what statement after Allah and His verses will they believe? (Qur’an: Al-Jathiyah (The Crouching): 6).
5. “Allah - there is no deity except Him. He will surely assemble you for [account on] the Day of Resurrection, about which there is no doubt. And who is more truthful than Allah in a statement” (Qur’an: An-Nisa (The Women): 87).

Therefore, hadith means Allah’s word and saying assigned to the honorable Messenger in a form of lessons to be learned. Hadith is the instructions of the Qur’an to set an example for people’s behaviors. The prophetic tradition must be limited to the ethics of the Messenger and his life. That means it is the following of the manners and instructions of the Qur’an as revealed to the Messenger. Thus, the

ethics of the Qur'an became the Messenger's Sunnah. The Messenger's biography teaches us to consider him as a role model for people. The role model means taking actions and not saying words.

Qur'an mentioned historical events and what the past peoples had said or done as well as what happened to them. In this regard, Allah gave people proverbs regarding their actions. As a consequence of their disobedience, Allah sent down appropriate punishments on them. This was confirmed by Allah, the Almighty. He said: "And those cities - We destroyed them when they wronged, and We made for their destruction an appointed time" (Qur'an: Al-Kahf (The Cave): 59).

Hence, that is the definition of Sunnah of Allah. It explains what people did wrong and the kinds of immorality they engaged in, and then, what Allah did to them as a merited consequence of their evil deeds. With the crimes they committed against human beings, the Almighty punished them. In other words, Sunnah is a permanent behavior that can be translated as Messenger's tradition because Allah assigned him to be a role model for the people. Allah says: "That was Allah's way with those 'hypocrites' who have gone before. And you will find no change in Allah's way. (Qur'an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 62)

Thus, the term Uswatun (currently known as a Sunnah) means a role model, which comes only in the form of actions and had never been familiarized as words. But the actual meaning of the role model is Allah's noble values and noble morals in the Qur'anic practices on the ground. In short, Sunnah is Allah's law and order of the universe. Allah Says, "Indeed in the Messenger of Allah you have an excellent example for whoever has hope in Allah and the last Day, and remembers Allah often" (Qur'an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 21).

However, the role practical meaning of model has never been words at all. It is a set of visible examples by actions, deeds, and behaviors that Allah wants the believers to follow. That is to create a role model manner based on the Messenger's work, manner of worship, and means of dealing with all humans. That is the culture of mercy, justice, nuance, decent manners, benevolence, tolerance, charity, and alms payment. There are dozens of noble attributes that the Messenger (May Allah bless him and grant him peace) used to translate to the ground in terms of behavior and social transactions. Allah described it as following: "And We have not sent you, [O Muhammad], except as a mercy to the worlds" (Qur'an: Al-Anbiya (The Prophets): 107).

That is the real meaning of Sunnah as it is only the Messenger's actions, behaviors, justice, mercy, worship establishment, and ways of dealing with people. As all these qualities were induced from the Qur'an, the Messenger was putting them into an application. Allah says: "So adhere to that which is revealed to you. Indeed, you are on a straight path. And indeed, it is a remembrance for you and your people, and you [all] are going to be questioned" (Qur'an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Ordainment): 43 - 44). Then, in the next, what followed was Allah's farewell verses revealed to the day in which the Messenger performed his last pilgrimage. Allah says: "This day I have perfected for you your religion and completed My favor upon you and have approved for you Islam as religion. But whoever is forced by severe hunger with no inclination to sin - then indeed, Allah is Forgiving and Merciful" (Qur'an: Al-Ma'idah (The Table Spread): 3). For further explanation, Allah says: "And the word of your Lord has been fulfilled in truth and justice. None

can alter His words, and He is the Hearing, the Knowing” (Qur’an: Al-An’am (The Cattle): 115).

Among the notable miracles is that there was no revelation between the above two verses. No verse of the Qur’an was revealed by Allah from when the verse in Zukhruf was revealed until when Allah revealed the last verse during the Messenger’s last public speech at the farewell pilgrimage. Allah says: “This day I have perfected for you your religion and completed My favor upon you and have approved for you Islam as religion. But whoever is forced by severe hunger with no inclination to sin - then indeed, Allah is Forgiving and Merciful” (Qur’an: Al-Ma’idah (The Table Spread): 3).

That was a clear public announcement informing that the revelation is complete and that it is the end of the Qur’an revealed to the Messenger to convey it to mankind. It is an announcement form of warning declaring that the Qur’an will remain active and effective in the minds of the believers. It will be shining the path for the believers until the last Day as Allah described by saying: “We have not taught him poetry, nor is it fitting for him. This book is only a reminder and a clear Quran”. Allah also says: “To warn whoever is alive and justify the word against the disbelievers” (Qur’an: Yasin: 69-70).

Those are the verse object to limit the purpose of the assignment given to the Messenger by Allah. Its primary objective was the Messenger to convey the verses of the Qur’an to the people. His duty was to teach what is good for their life as well as to warn them from getting into severe hellfire and torment, due to their disobedience to Allah.

As mentioned above, the Messenger came to inform people about Allah's revelation, and did so. In it, there are all the elements of both mind and material capacities and well-being as it teaches what will benefit them in this worldly life. In it, there are also clear warnings from failing to respond to Allah. The consequence of such a failure is a punishment on Judgment Day. Numerous verses of the Noble Qur'an warn from following Satan. Among Satan's tricks is to fabricate a creed to divert people from the Islamic monotheism. As a part of those tricks, the servants of Satan, including narrators and story-tellers target to turn off the light of Allah. That light, which is in Allah's Book, is the most appropriate tool to bring people out of the darkness into the light. Allah says: by saying: "They want to extinguish the light of Allah with their mouths, but Allah will perfect His light, although the disbelievers dislike it" (Qur'an: As-Saf (The Row): 8).

Narrators, with their big mouths, managed to spread evil into human minds and souls. They want to kill innocent people by spreading hypocrisy and spewing poisons of hate and agony. Through their missions, they strive to revive evil and return people to the darkness by influencing the spoiled hearts and desolated souls. They really turn people into monsters. They aggressively attempt to transform Allah's permissibility and allowance to forbiddance, while transforming forbiddance to permissibility and allowance. That is why Allah assigned His Messenger to inform people about the revelations of Allah and what will benefit them in this worldly life while warning them from the punishment on Judgment Day.

Wild men killing innocents unjustly and aggressively replace prohibition with permissions. Allah says: "They [think to] deceive Allah and those who believe,

but they deceive not except themselves and perceive [it] not” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara: 9). They motivate evil to achieve their sinister goals and distort the message of Islam. To succeed in their satanic mission, they prevent, in the name of Islam, freedom and peace for humanity. Strategically, they spread discord in Islamic societies to destabilize them. It is their routine agenda to avoid stability in the societies’ homelands by creating fear and panic among the people through fabrications. They endeavored to isolate the Messenger (peace be upon him) with their lies by accumulating defamations. Worse, they unjustly and foolishly attributed these falsehoods to the Messenger himself. The Messenger was sent to elevate the lives of all human beings but not to lie.

What the Quran calls for is the composition of peace, security, prosperity, and stabilization. Therefore, Muslims must follow Allah’s warning to them, while never following what comes from other sources. They must not give any consideration to what the authors of the novels say and propagate. These authors include the jurists of fatawa who claim they interpret the Messenger’s biography but divert it.

What they spread of words and lies are intended to create confusion among Muslims. By creating misunderstanding, the authors want Muslims to be in doubt and start questioning their beliefs. Evil practices and calls for hatred are the primary causes of outrageous behaviors. They directly form and contribute to the conduct, which is inconsistent with Islam’s noble values of mercy and justice.

It makes a believer hesitant to receive the call of Islam when they fill their minds with dozens of narrations and hypocrisy-based stories. Ultimately, the

authorship of myths and tales became popular, until poisonous books overshadowed people's minds. Everyone leads his doctrine and everyone calls for the opposite of the verses with the demons' mouths. Unfortunately, many people follow such misleading forces. This creates the phenomenon that everyone claims that he is on the right track and siding with the truth, while everyone is narrating what he dictates.

The wicked ones distort the Message of Islam by disseminating fabricated lies to distort the message of mercy, justice, freedom, and peace. Allah says: "They have exchanged the signs of Allah for a small price and averted [people] from His way. Indeed, it was evil that they were doing" (Qur'an: Al-Tawbah (The Repentance): 9). When they attempted to hide what Allah Has revealed from the people, Allah addressed them as follows: "Indeed, those who conceal what We sent down of clear proofs and guidance after We made it clear for the people in the Scripture - those are cursed by Allah and cursed by those who curse" (Qur'an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 159).

3.4: The Impact of Narrations on Muslims

Various sects have dispersed Muslims into groups while killing and plotting conspiracies against one another. With the help of their enemies, they disobeyed Allah with what He commanded them, which was to be united by cooperating on the basis of righteousness and piety. They, definitely, forgot the advisory words of Allah (Glory be to Him) when He said: "And hold firmly to the rope of Allah all together and do not become divided" (Qur'an: Ali-Imran (The Imran family): 103).

These nations failed to remain attached to the Book of Allah. Hence, they became vulnerable to get lost as they were susceptible to be deceived. Following in this fashion, Muslims did not practice what Allah Had commanded of them. He wants them to follow His revelation so as to avoid falling apart and turning into the clutches of the devil and the groups that aid the devil. The devils will create the means of strife, a clashing, and conflict among them.

They shed their blood by killing innocent people, violating people's rights, and destroying the houses and homes of the people. Those aggressions and many others of their likeness are continues to this day. People surrendered themselves to Satan by blindly following these stories and the jurisprudence of the dead jurists. Today, most of the Muslims are at, or are on, the verge of falling into Allah's foretold categorization, which is that they divided themselves into Shi'at, groups, and parties. Absolutely, the words of Allah are proven true against them. Allah says: "Indeed, those who have divided their religion and become sects - you, [O Muhammad], are not [associated] with them in anything. Their affair is only [left] to Allah; then He will inform them about what they used to do" (Qur'an: Al-An'am (The Cattle): 159).

Allah Had passed judgment on Muslims and His Messenger as well by informing them that the Muslims had abandoned the Message by making it inactive. They did not implement it accordingly, as it was revealed to the Messenger. Instead, they have taken their own approach, which is different from the Divine approach. The latter came to them in a form of Qur'anic verses with the objective of bringing them out of the darkness into the light. On the Day of Resurrection, when they witness that their deeds are contrary to the Message of Islam and their account is

full of malevolence, they will face the certainty and realize the consequence of their deeds. There, Allah decides His judgment on them.

Why do we not follow the Messenger of Allah who calls us to follow him so that we will be loved by Allah? Allah says: “Say, [O Muhammad], "If you should love Allah, then follow me, [so] Allah will love you and forgive you your sins. And Allah is Forgiving and Merciful" (Qur’an: Ali-Imran (the Imran family): 31). Following the Messenger in what Allah revealed to him of clear verses that contains of legislations, sermons, ethics, and lessons to be learned from those nations who lived before us but ended to the nadir. Allah says: “Follow, [O mankind], what has been revealed to you from your Lord and do not follow other than Him any allies. Little do you remember” (Qur’an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 3). Allah also says: “These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in truth. Then in what statement after Allah and His verses will they believe? (Qur’an: Al-Jathiyah (The Crouching): 6).

On the Day of Judgment, no narratives will benefit Muslims, and no intercessors or saints will defend them. The angels will reply to their requests by saying to them “we no longer have a balance of works and we have no authority”. That is the time when remorse and apology will never benefit anything. And the reality is that Allah Has already executed His just-based judgment, and people will not be oppressed in Allah’s Reckoning Divine Formula. Allah says: “So whoever does an atom's weight of good will see it. And whoever does an atom's weight of evil will see it” (Qur’an: Al-Zalzalah (The Earth Quake): 7-8).

These forged and broadcasted sunnah, which relied on narratives, tattle-tales, stories, rumors, and lies are intended to inflict harm on the Messenger and his Message. Most of those forged and fabricated jumbles do not befit the status of the Messenger. They are there to offend the Messenger's prestige and dignity. Most of them talk badly about him inappropriately by narrating false stories about his privacy and his special relations with his family/wives. They persistently seek any means possible to damage his dignity and reputation to cause people turn away from his call. That was the conspiracy of the Jewish tribes and their collaborators of the Quraysh as well as some other Arab tribes. They all seek any means possible to destroy the Message of Islam. When the truth is being revealed, they feel threatened. It seems that the truth poses danger to the status of the Jews and their ambitions. Their ambitious plan is to dominate the movement of the market, control people's minds, and eat their rights by fraud. Besides that, they distort the Message of Islam by exposing it to grievous talks.

Narrators deprive people's rights by cheating them in many ways. They, for instance, spread falsehoods through their dealing with usury and enslavement of community members. They charge high interest as compensation for repayment. In a form of a psychological war, Jews use debt payment procedures for weapons as one of their most attainable and favorite tricks. Thousands of rumors and stories have been forged and circulated from the sayings of people in the life of the Prophet (Peace be upon him). The stories that were fabricated, propagated, and related by sheikhs, religious leaders, and philosophers finally reached the stage of sanctification and turned into being absolute references.

After the death of the Messenger (PBUH), each claimed to be the Messenger's spokesman. Thus, there were many different Islamic sects. More ferocious and cruel novels distorting the Message of Islam were collected and documented more than two centuries after the death of the Messenger. Their narrations lack credibility and honesty even though they attributed them to the companions of the Messenger. But the individuals attributed to were dead by that time. All of them passed away two hundred years ago after the introduction of these poisonous narratives. Yet, the owners of the narrations were already aware of that the companions and the prophet's family members were not shareholders in the revealed Message.

Allah assigned the Messenger, only, to carry the Message by communicating it with the people. The Message is a preventive tool to block any justification leading to accept narrations, fatwa of the jurists, and the speeches attributed to the Messenger and his companion to make it look like a Divine revelation. They expect that their fabrications will necessitate Muslims to follow them, even though they know they are all about falsifications forged against the companions.

The companions were not the kind of people who may slander their Messenger. They knew whatever they were saying about the Messenger. For them, lying is forbidden and is a crime. Lying has been unpardonable and intolerable, especially, when it comes to saying something that is in contradiction to the sacred mission. Through the Messenger, people were given a clear definition informing them the Creator's speech to His servants.

Verses of the Noble Qur'an and their legislation contain sermons, ethics, and lessons to be learned to help people determine the unwavering road map that achieves them happiness in this world and bliss in the Hereafter. This has been exemplified by Allah's words:

1. "And whoever turns away from My remembrance - indeed, he will have a depressed life, and We will gather him on the Day of Resurrection blind" (Qur'an: Taha: 124). As Allah, the Almighty, ordered Muslims to behold the Qur'an in His statement as:
2. "So adhere to that which is revealed to you. Indeed, you are on a straight path (Qur'an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 43).
3. "And indeed, it is a remembrance for you and your people, and you [all] are going to be questioned" (Qur'an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 44). Having said that, Allah demarcated the limitation of the Messenger to reminding people the Qur'an by using the Qur'an itself only. Allah says:
4. "We are most knowing of what they say, and you are not over them a tyrant. But remind by the Qur'an whoever fears My threat" (Qur'an: Qaf: 45). This verse clearly limits the role and the responsibility of the Messenger to the conveyance of merely the Qur'an to mankind by explaining to them what its verses require of explanation towards its objectives. In that explanation, there are all forms of good and wisdom. Allah did not assign to the Messenger anything other than that duty as He says:
5. "And We did not give Prophet Muhammad, knowledge of poetry, nor is it befitting for him. It is not but a message and a clear Qur'an. To warn whoever is alive and justify the word against the disbelievers" (Qur'an:

Yasin: 69-70), As Allah, the Almighty, ordered Muslims to behold the Qur'an in His statement as:

6. “[This is] a Book revealed to you, [O Muhammad] - so let there not be in your breast distress therefrom - that you may warn thereby and as a reminder to the believers” (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 2).

Those verses are strictly limited to explicitly clarify the duty of the Messenger as to perform his mission in such a clear way. These well-defined verses explain that Allah assigned to him to style the Qur'an as the only divine discourse revealed. Allah revealed it on His Messenger to convey it to all people. The objective is to guide them to the right path and to lead them in the way out of darkness to the light. Then Allah specifically and clearly addresses His servants by saying: “Follow, [O mankind], what has been revealed to you from your Lord and do not follow other than Him any allies. Little do you remember” (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 3).

Emphasizing the duties of the Muslims, willingly following the Clear Book, which Allah revealed to His Holy Messenger as a mercy for mankind is a mandatory article. It prevents them from being exposed to satanic influence that derives the wrath of Allah. People need to avoid His punishment upon them on the Day of Resurrection. The Qur'an will still be loaded with the Divine discourse to people so that to guide them to the right path until the Hour of Resurrection.

After all, Allah gave free-will to everybody by saying to them “let whoever wills to accept the path of guidance accepts, and let whoever wishes to follow the path of Satan follow it, but be notified that his efforts are fruitless and his pursuit is

in vain.” These verses are just the tip of the iceberg for the Divine mandate of the Messenger. His responsibility was limited to informing people to follow the verses of the Holy Quran. That is the clearly affirmed responsibility. Now, what is wrong with that?

The Messenger Muhammad (PBUH) endeavored to carry out and deliver the Divine speech to all people in the most appropriate way. It contains wisdom and legislation for mercy, justice, and generous manners. He would recite Allah’s verses to them to make them learn and understand their purposes, which are to provide guidance towards achieving what will benefit people in this life and the hereafter.

Therefore, with the aforementioned indications, what has been transmitted of the tens of thousands of Ahadith clearly contradict the Divine commands identified above. These are the revolutionary verses of the Qur’an targeting to communicate to people to bring them out of the darkness and into the light.

In contrast to that, those narrations that Sunni, as well as Shi’ite schools of thought, called “the Sunnah” have various agendas. Each group serving its own agenda and interest has commenced glorifying a large number of Ahadith to make them sound authentic for religious references. Many Muslim sects and groups made them and use them as their rigid formula for their religious creeds. That is a direct way of deceiving people and forging the image of the truth and history as well as confronting the Qur’an. Sadly, some were convinced to follow statements, which were falsely and unjustly attributed to the Messenger and fashioned them as glorious. Those Muslims must realize that the Sunnah of the Messenger is purely his biography, which consists of his deeds and his performances.

All the actions of the Messenger are based on valuable descriptions, characteristics, and identifications that have their references from the verses of the Qur'an of wisdom. A remarkable example is the Messenger's behavioral treatment with the people around him, including his family members, friends, relatives, neighbors, acquaintances, strangers, enemies, and everybody else. That is where the true Sunnah, which is in line with the verses of the Qur'an, lays. As a result, the Sunnah as a prophetic biography, which should be adopted in all behaviors and manners, as the application of the Qur'an? Allah says:

1. "And indeed, you are of a great moral character" (Qur'an: Al-Qalam (The Pen): 4), followed by
2. "And We have not sent you, [O Muhammad], except as a mercy to the worlds" (Qur'an: Al-Anbiya (The Prophets): 107).

Referring to the monotheism of Allah, the Messenger has two beautiful identifications, which are that he was a man of mercy and a man of the best charismatic custom. Under these two qualities, all the appreciated behaviors fall under justice, compassion, respect, charity, forgiveness, fairness, rewarding, appreciation, helping the needy, saying good words, giving unconditional love to all, and having zero hatred for all.

Through the application of these qualities; freedom of choice, freedom of expression, freedom of speech, freedom of belief, and so on, will come. Those are the good human qualities, which must be found everywhere and in every community. Having these good qualities in place, everybody's rights will be protected. Everybody who is missing his rights must have them returned to him. Where all these qualities are available, there is a life guaranteeing existence and

enjoyment. These are Allah's commandments that any common sense can accept and accommodate, and not human ideology. It is the practice and teaching of the Messenger (PBUH). Allah says: "saying: "There has certainly been for you in the Messenger of Allah an excellent pattern for anyone whose hope is in Allah and the Last Day and [who] remembers Allah often" (Qur'an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 21).

When dealing with people, Allah is teaching us how to imitate the Messenger's ethics and the method of the Qur'an. Muslims must adjust their behaviors and ethics with the Qur'an as their Messenger did. That is how to take the Messenger as a role model and a mapper of one's guideline. It is to follow the footsteps of his method of worship such as: praying, fasting, paying annual charity – zakat, performing pilgrimage, and everything that leads to practicing religious slogan and logo as well as sermons, legislations, and moralities.

Therefore, you may see that those who followed the poisoned minds using the satanic narrations and philosophies were disgusted when asked to reference the Book of Allah for rulings in case of having any difference or dispute. That is how Allah described their case when saying:

1. "And when Allah is mentioned alone, the hearts of those who do not believe in the Hereafter shrink with aversion, but when those [worshipped] other than Him are mentioned, immediately they rejoice" (Qur'an: Az-Zumur (The Groups): 45).
2. "And when it is said to them, "Come to what Allah has revealed and to the Messenger," you see the hypocrites turning away from you in aversion" (Qur'an: An-Nisa (The Women): 61).

The reason is that their minds and logic became captive to the accumulation of narrations and are afraid of liberation from the falsehoods. Over time, they ended up surrendering themselves to the nightmares that crashed the minds of the people for centuries. Their brains and sights were hijacked until they no longer have the ability to rebel against the old narrations and statements. For Muslims to identify the past polluted histories and the wrong concepts, they refer to mistaken minds based on corrupted creeds. The launchers of these mistakes are the forged narratives and hypocoristic stories which attempted to falsify against the Messenger and what Allah revealed with it as strong pieces of evidence and reference.

These proofs shed a light on the problem while asking Muslims to liberate themselves from the misleading by making their minds free from the wrong influences. Then, they need to comprehend the objectives of the verses, which are introducing people to what is beneficial for them and serving their well-being. Through that understanding, they can draw Divine legislation from the Qur'an literature. They can enjoy Divine sermons that are teaching how best to deal with all the peoples in a culture based on mercy, justice, cooperation, and freedom. The good creed is that which encourages the spread of greetings, peace, security, charity, the avoidance of conflicts, and anything that may create tension and contradiction.

To avoid going astray, Allah forbids encouraging killing any human being and to work against evils leading to social division. Also, Allah is encouraging people to be united and stay stuck in the way of Allah. People must live in harmony in a situation that is based on peace and security, while all of them are sincerely

worshiping Allah alone. They perform their worships while being grateful to Allah for the abundant provisions that He gave them, including livestock and natural resources. That is how they practice good deeds, become righteous, and enjoin or encourage doing good and the best in every action and statement. Besides that, they need to be forbidding all forms of misconducts of antisocial activities, injustice, oppression, aggression, and enmity.

By following that system people can attract Allah's Pleasance in this world and hereafter. Then, they will be raised, on the Day of Resurrection, in a situation of peace and safety placed far from the torment. On the other hand, the doors of the gardens of bliss will be open for them because of their past good deeds and manners. They followed Allah's Book and its verses while being far from what they called Ahadith and their misleading instructions. That means they maintained having a permanent connection with Allah. Allah says:

1. "This is a book sent down to you O Prophet- do not let anxiety into your heart regarding it. So with it you may warn the disbelievers and as a reminder to the believers. Follow, [O mankind], what has been revealed to you from your Lord and do not follow other than Him any allies. Little do you remember" (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 3). They indeed believed in Allah's similar statement:
2. "These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in truth. Then in what statement after Allah and His verses will they believe? (Qur'an: Al-Jathiyah (The Crouching): 6). They accepted the call of Allah through His Messenger and they did not become members of those who were condemned by the Messenger as Allah says:

3. “And ever is Satan, to man, a deserter. [And the Messenger has said], "O my Lord, indeed my people have taken this Qur'an as [a thing] abandoned" (Qur'an: Al-Furqan (The Criterion): 30).

That is the only reason facilitated people to believe in narratives. What the believers of the narratives did was only to deceive people by attributing their false teachings and statements to the Messenger, and as such, attempt to make it deserve to be sanctified. Unfortunately, people followed such satanic reports that divert them and others from the Clear Book of Allah, while directing them to follow human reports. Allah informs us: “Has the time not come for those who have believed that their hearts should become humbly submissive at the remembrance of Allah and what has come down of the truth? And let them not be like those who were given the Scripture before, and a long period passed over them, so their hearts hardened, and many of them are defiantly disobedient” (Qur'an: Al-Hadid (The Iron): 16).

That is why the Almighty, Allah persistently warns people against following reports, while recommending that they follow the Qur'an and study its legislations and social welfares. Allah describes those who desert the Qur'an and did not follow Allah's verses by saying: “And when it is said to them, "Follow what Allah has revealed," they say, "Rather, we will follow that which we found our fathers doing" Even though their fathers understood nothing, nor were they guided?” (Quran: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 6).

As they disobeyed Allah in what He commanded them, they deserved His torment as their position was described in Allah's above-cited statement.

Furthermore, in His Book, Allah provides description about His position in the matter. Allah says: “Allah has set a seal upon their hearts and upon their hearing, and over their vision is a veil. And for them is a great punishment” (Quran: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 7). The reason is that such people disobeyed Allah in what He commanded them, Allah says: “And when it is said to them, "Follow what Allah has revealed," they say, "Rather, we will follow that which we found our fathers doing." Even though their fathers understood nothing, nor were they guided? (Quran: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 170).

Those are the people who do not have the vision to see the truth and do not have the mind-set to comprehend the verses in the Book of Allah. Thus, they cannot see the light because Satan blocked their minds from contemplation in the Book of Allah and the objectives of its verses. For further clarification, Allah gives examples about the previous generations who insisted on disturbing the capacity of their thinking. That means they are the generation who accepted to become slaves for their precedents' wrong ideas advertised by their jurists and commentators. On the Day of Reckoning, their deeds would bring them into a fruitless position as they will be ruined of everything.

In the previous verses, Allah is informing us about the hypocrites who cannot stand against those who call them for the Book of Allah. The Holy Book was revealed to Allah's Noble Messenger and it encompasses legislations, sermons, morals, formulas for social interaction, and ways of dealing with all the people. Allah knows what is hidden in the people's hearts as well as their treacherous eyes.

Allah says: "Allah has set a seal upon their hearts and upon their hearing, and over their vision is a veil. And for them is a great punishment" (Quran: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 7). Because they disobeyed Allah in what He commanded them, Allah says: "And when it is said to them, "Follow what Allah has revealed," they say, "Rather, we will follow that which we found our fathers doing." Even though their fathers understood nothing, nor were they guided? (Quran: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 170).

3.5: What Prevents People from the Truth?

They do not see the truth in what the Messenger conveyed to them. Worse is that they deserted the Qur'an by becoming influenced by Satan as they obeyed it. Then, it seduced them and made them not viewing and accepting the truth and Allah's guidance. Further, they neither deliberated upon the verses nor did they use their common-sense. That is how they followed myths, diverted hearsay, and forgeries. In their minds and hearts, they made an important space for their myths, narrations, and tattle-tales, instead of Allah's combination of evidence in the clear verses.

Allah is the One Who created them and sent Prophets and Messengers to them to draw a road map for their lifestyle. Among them, such a lifestyle is being prevailed with compassion, justice, fellow feeling, and a decent life. There, justice, equality, and safety would be the primary norm. People would exercise their right to life by expressing their thoughts with freedom without fear of terrorism. People's rights would be respected without aggression performed by word, hand, or any other mechanism. All people would coexist in societies ruled by values, virtue, and

cooperation as Allah ordains them by saying: “And cooperate in righteousness and piety, but do not cooperate in sin and aggression (Qur’an: Al-Ma’idah (The Table Spread with Food): 2).

Allah Has conveyed to people, through His Noble Messenger, that He did not appoint an agent, deputy of Him, or guardian over the people. The Divine Assignment given to the Noble Messenger, which he fulfilled, was to convey what Allah Has revealed in His Clear Book. The Messenger gave glad-tidings to those who do good works for a great reward. On the other hand, he gave warning from a huge torment of hell and misery of fate to those who disobey Allah and transgress against people. How many examples does Allah give to the people through the stories of punishments inflicted with the past generations for being oppressive? This gives signals to people to deter and detect injustice out of fear of punishment. They may fear Allah’s punishment as Allah says:

1. “And those cities - We destroyed them when they wronged, and We made for their destruction an appointed time” (Qur’an: Al-Kahf (The Cave): 59). Allah also says:
2. “Have they not seen how many generations We destroyed before them which We had established upon the earth as We have not established you? And We sent [rain from] the sky upon them in showers and made rivers flow beneath them; then We destroyed them for their sins and brought forth after them a generation of others” (Qur’an: Al-An’am (The Cattle): 6).
3. And how many cities have We destroyed, and Our punishment came to them at night or while they were sleeping at noon” (Qur’an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 4). The calculation of all the people on the Day

of Judgment will be on Allah's authority as confirmed by Allah saying:

4. "And the earth will shine with the light of its Lord, and the record [of deeds] will be placed, and the prophets and the witnesses will be brought, and it will be judged between them in truth, and they will not be wronged" (Qur'an: Az-Zumur (The Groups): 23). Allah, the almighty, is the Only judge, absolutely just, for all mankind regardless of their religion, faith, sect, color, etc. Allah confirmation statement goes as:
5. "Indeed, those who have believed and those who were Jews and the Sabeans and the Christians and the Magians and those who associated with Allah - Allah will judge between them on the Day of Resurrection. Indeed Allah is, over all things, Witness" (Al-Hajj: 17).

Then, those whose minds were hugely influenced and blinded by Satan until they deserted and did not follow the Qur'an, but sought to interceding from the graves will obtain neither interceding authority nor help on the Day of Judgment. Allah says:

1. "And fear a Day when no soul will suffice for another soul at all, nor will intercession be accepted from it, nor will compensation be taken from it, nor will they be aided" (Qur'an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 48). Allah's Speech regarding visits given to graves, while also giving the true supplication to those who turned to dust, do not have any authority in their affairs. Allah says:

2. “Indeed, those you [polytheists] call upon besides Allah are servants like you. So call upon them and let them respond to you, if you should be truthful. Do they have feet by which they walk? Or do they have hands by which they strike? Or do they have eyes by which they see? Or do they have ears by which they hear? Say, [O Muhammad], "Call your 'partners' and then conspire against me and give me no respite” (Qur’an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 194-195).

How do they dare to associate partners with the oneness of Allah, when there is no god but Allah alone? He is the only helper, who is close to His worshipers, answers their prayers, and heals them if they become sick. He provides sustenance for the poor and the rich, so how did they dare to supplicate the saints and the dead bodies of Allah’s creatures? How do they expect those dead bodies to assist them in this worldly life, in terms of livelihood, recovery from illness, or succeeding in finding some otherworldly materials and success in social affairs?

Nevertheless, Allah, the Almighty, Has commanded His Noble Messenger to bring people’s attention to that Allah invites them to whatever simmers in their hearts and what they wish of goodness and well-being in this world and the hereafter. Allah is close to them, hears their supplications, and accepts them. He responds to their hopes so that His blessings and mercy to descend upon them. This is what the below-stated verses confirm. Allah commands His Noble Messenger to convey His verses to His servants by saying: “And when My servants ask you, [O Muhammad], concerning Me - indeed I am near. I respond to the invocation of the supplicant when he calls upon Me. So let them respond to Me [by obedience] and

believe in Me that they may be [rightly] guided” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 186).

The saints will not benefit them, nor will they be able to help their own souls. They have already turned to dust, with which they were mingled. Thus, they have neither power nor any other form of authority in their hand. Allah wants to liberate His servants from illusions by showing them that what they do, which is to visit the graves of their saints is not helping them but depresses them. The blessings expected from the burial and the people of the Prophet’s house as well as others who were named as guardians (*Awliya*) are among the acts of the Devil. This is also among the acts of associating Allah with partners, which benefits nothing, but absenting the human minds and creating corruption in the Islamic creed. When Allah is addressing His worshipers’ minds, he presents them with logic and clear proofs. Allah says:

“Indeed, those you [polytheists] call upon besides Allah are servants like you. So call upon them and let them respond to you, if you should be truthful. Do they have feet by which they walk? Or do they have hands by which they strike? Or do they have eyes by which they see? Or do they have ears by which they hear? Say, [O Muhammad], "Call your 'partners' and then conspire against me and give me no respite” (Qur’an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 194-195).

The above-mentioned verses show that the dead bodies have nothing of their own affairs because they became mixed with the dust. How can inanimate objects respond to humans and the living things after them, while they turned to dust? This Divine law applies to all people, including Messengers, Prophets, and anybody else. There is no exception to the law of death for a person. Allah addressing His

Messenger confirmed that law by saying: “Indeed, you are to die, and indeed, they are to die. Then indeed you, on the Day of Resurrection, before your Lord, will dispute” (Qur’an: Az-Zumur (The Groups): 31)

Then, on the Day of Resurrection, the people’s calculation and accountability will be based on the Divine Method which is the Qur’an and its verses only. Allah ordains in His statement: “Follow, [O mankind], what has been revealed to you from your Lord and do not follow other than Him any allies. Little do you remember” (Qur’an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 3).

There will be no values for their satanic seditions completed by following narratives and their authors or followers who led them astray, misled them, and abandoned them on the Reckoning Day. Allah says: “And Satan will say when the matter has been concluded, "Indeed, Allah had promised you the promise of truth. And I promised you, but I betrayed you. But I had no authority over you except that I invited you, and you responded to me. So do not blame me; but blame yourselves. I cannot be called to your aid, nor can you be called to my aid. Indeed, I deny your association of me [with Allah] before. Indeed, for the wrongdoers is a painful punishment" (Qur’an: Ibrahim: 22)

In that process, Allah will never recognize any of the human methods and programs including narratives, Ahadith. Allah addressing His Messenger strengthens that decision by saying: “These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in truth. Then in what statement after Allah and His verses will they believe?” (Qur’an: Al-Jathiyah (The Crouching): 6).

The prophetic mission was the beginning of a new stage for the establishment of a road map designated for mankind. This mission was carried out with what Allah has been revealed in the revelation to the Messenger of Allah, Muhammad bin Abdullah. It is based on the evidence of the verses in the Noble Qur'an, which contains worship, legislation, sermons, and ethics.

This establishes new daybreak that shines new light upon humanity. It draws for them the elements of a decent life in an atmosphere of peace, faith, and security for human societies to strive to rebuild the land and discover its treasures to harness its good things for the good of all mankind everywhere. Thus, it achieves the establishment of a utopia city so that people can live in it having equal rights and responsibilities. That can be exercised under the light of justice, mercy, freedom, peace, and angels descending upon them from Heaven's blessings with blessing and provision.

Indeed, Allah's Divine Rhetoric revealed to His Messenger to convey it to nations who moved away from the Book of Allah, which calls them for good and righteousness. Then, they initiated different books reversing the mechanisms of Allah's Book and what it calls for. What has been required is to respect the people's minds and employ them within the contemplation in the purposes of the verses. This can be achieved by comprehending what can benefit and is good for mankind. Among the primary elements of those benefits is what calls for maintaining developmental programs and conducting scientific research based on Qur'anic studies. This is what can cause achieving devotional truths, adherence to Divine

legislation, and practice with the ethics of the Qur'anic literature in word and behavior.

They distorted the Divine instructions of the people, which led to the distortion of the Message of Islam. They created tens of thousands of novels until these novels overwhelmed the verses. The performance of enemies of Islam endeavored to target the Noble Qur'an to isolate it from being the Divine reference for people. This is what will result in the complaint of the Messenger (peace be upon him) to his Lord as confirmed by Allah in His statement: "And the Messenger has said, "O my Lord, indeed my people have taken this Qur'an as [a thing] abandoned" (Qur'an: Al-Furqan (The Criterion): 30).

The tragedy began to happen right after the death of the Messenger, fourteen centuries ago, and it is continuous to this day. Allah, the Almighty, Has clearly defined a task, which does not accept doubt and interpretation other than the imitation of the Messenger's biography. This is what the Divine mandates as Allah addressing His Messenger says:

1. "[This is] a Book revealed to you, [O Muhammad] - so let there not be in your breast distress therefrom - that you may warn thereby and as a reminder to the believers" (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 2).
And also says:
2. "O Messenger, announce that which has been revealed to you from your Lord, and if you do not, then you have not conveyed His message. And Allah will protect you from the people. Indeed, Allah does not guide the disbelieving people" (Qur'an: Al-Ma'idah (The Table Spread with Food): 67). The Messenger confirmed devotion

to guiding people of the revelation of Allah to show them the straight path. Allah says:

3. “So adhere to that which is revealed to you. Indeed, you are on a straight path. And indeed, it is a remembrance for you and your people, and you [all] are going to be questioned” (Qur’an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 43-44).

Allah recommends His Messenger to adhere to the Holy Qur’an and not deviate from it. The Messenger was also commanded to remind people about the Qur’an while informing them that it is a remembrance for the Messenger and his people. On the Day of Judgment, they will be asked about their efforts towards following the Qur’an.

What the noble verse makes clear is that reporting the Message of Islam to the people is a vital issue. Their recitation of the Qur’an and its explanation of the purposes of its verses, due to their benefit and interest is necessary. It clarifies the definition of its legislation, sermons, and ethics as Allah says: “Just as We have sent among you a messenger from yourselves reciting to you Our verses and purifying you and teaching you the Book and wisdom and teaching you that which you did not know” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 151).

Allah did not reveal Ahadith after He revealed His Clear Book and the Remembrance of the Wisdom. Be it sacred and not sacred such Ahadith relies on innovated narratives initiated by malicious people with wicked goals to create suspicion, confusion, and strife among the Muslims. Their main target has been to distort the Message of Islam and make Muslims busy in search of the truth about

the Message of Islam and its guidance. There, their ultimate goal has been to create an environment of permanent conflicts. They work on their agenda towards making Muslims mixed up everything and became confused about classifying between the truth and the falsehood. This is what led Muslims to be divided into sects, of which each claims that they are the guardian of Islam.

A lot of drops of their blood flooded among them like valleys running under their beneath. There, the call of the Message of Islam was hindered. Then, its ingredients of mercy, justice, freedom, and peace were stopped. As a result, Muslims failed to build their societies in a peaceful and stable manner of humanity. Overall, Allah's Messenger was merely assigned to what was mentioned in the verses of the Noble Qur'an. Miraculously, Allah foretold us that Muslims will abandon the Qur'an. This is what was mentioned in the above-cited verses of the Criterion Chapter (No, 30).

Allah also mentioned that the Quran will be replaced by narratives fabricated against the Messenger. Further, He indicated that verbal statements attributed to the companions, after being named Ahadith, will be created. The intention of all those falsehoods is to isolate the Qur'an and hinder it from being the only reference for the Message of Islam. These narratives and tattle-tales were wrongly directed to the Message of Islam. This mission targets to create discords among Muslims to bring them into conflict disseminated among the Muslims. It propagates the speeches contained hatred and suspicion to separate them into sects of Sunni and Shiites. Each of these parties refers to its own book, imam, and method of faith and ruling. That is why Allah whilst addressing His Messenger mentioned

the term hadith in a denouncing form by saying: “These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in truth. Then in what statement after Allah and His verses will they believe?” (Qur’an: Al-Jathiyah (The Crouching): 6).

With the emphasis of this verse, it is not recognized by Allah, the Almighty, any of what they called Ahadith. That is what they unjustly and out of enmity attributed to the Messenger. But, Allah gives warning to Muslims from following these narrations and tattle-takes called Ahadith. Similarly, Allah addresses His Messenger with regard to the order of Allah that calls Muslims to be united and gathered on the revealed Book by beholding it fully and fast to avoid deserting it. Allah says:

1. “And hold firmly to the rope of Allah all together and do not become divided” (Qur’an: Ali-Imran (The Family of Imran): 103). Allah also gives a warning when saying:
2. “And obey Allah and His Messenger, and do not dispute and [thus] lose courage and [then] your strength would depart; and be patient. Indeed, Allah is with the patient” (Qur’an: Al-Anfal (The Spoils of War): 46). Then, Allah, in His statement, describes the characteristics of those who divided their religion by saying:
3. “Indeed, those who have divided their religion and become sects - you, [O Muhammad], are not [associated] with them in anything. Their affair is only [left] to Allah; then He will inform them about what they used to do” (Al-An’am: 159).

There, Allah says to His Messenger ‘you have nothing to do with those Muslims who divided their religion because they did not follow what Allah Has revealed to you, even though the clear call from their Lord was conveyed to them. Allah, the Almighty, says: “Follow, [O mankind], what has been revealed to you from your Lord and do not follow other than Him any allies. Little do you remember” (Qur’an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 3).

Despite the Qur’anic facts mentioned, in some of the above-cited verses, people were fooled and lured into the so-called Ahadith, narratives, and tattle-tales. Then, they went in a different direction and turned away from Allah’s requirements for proper cooperation and coexistence in life, tendency, mercy, freedom, and peace. They heedlessly followed the false sayings of the narrators who lied against the Holy Prophet and abandoned the Book of Allah. They neglected what the Book enlightens them of warning against following Satan. Satan leads them astray by calling them to divert from the right path while bringing them to the fire of Hell and the misery of fate. That is when their souls have attracted them.

Since the last fourteen centuries, they forgot Allah and Allah made them forget themselves. Thus, their paths dispersed and they went astray. They have been arguing over the authenticity of this and that hadith and the hadith’s reporting chains (*Musnad*), reported by Mr. X, or Mr. Y, and Mr. Y’s report is more reliable than that of Mr. Z. Likewise, they fell in between Mr. Ibnu Taymiyah and Mr, Ibnu Daud (David) and more others of their renowned jurists and commentators. All these groups are among the criminals who participated in the crime that will not be forgiven by Allah. That is their action towards separating between people and the Qur’an and distorting the Message of Islam, which is pure and clean. Knowing that

the Messenger had already conveyed and clarified the Message during the farewell pilgrimage, Allah is informing us about the matter by saying: “This day I have perfected and completed your religion for you, and perfected my blessing on you and approved Islam for you as your sole religion (Qur’an: Al-Ma’idah (The Table Spread): 3)

With this clear revelation, the Messenger reached the end of the Divine Rhetoric. Then, where did the so-called scholars, imams, and other influential titles get the tens of thousands of the so-called Ahadith? They unambiguously fabricated them in a form of injustice and falsehood. This number of Ahadith is in between weak and good, sanctified and non-sanctified, divine and non-divine, and acceptable and disconnected. Let us ask who told and taught them all these Ahadith? Did Gabriel descend on them with new books? Did they receive hadith other than that of Allah, which was already mentioned in the Holy Book revealed to Allah’s Messenger? Actually, regardless of the explicit evidence mentioned in the above verses of the Holy Qur’an, these innovations took place. In this regard, Allah says:

1. “Allah has sent down the best statement: a consistent Book wherein is reiteration. The skins shiver therefrom of those who fear their Lord; then their skins and their hearts relax at the remembrance of Allah. That is the guidance of Allah by which He guides whom He wills. And one whom Allah leaves astray - for him there is no guide” (Qur’an: Az-Zumur (The Groups): 23).
2. “Allah - there is no deity except Him. He will surely assemble you for [account on] the Day of Resurrection, about which there is no

doubt. And who is more truthful than Allah in statement” (Qur’an: An-Nisa (The Women): 87).

3. “So in what statement hereafter will they believe?” ((Qur’an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 185). Allah addresses His Messenger that He denies and detests any form of hadith, except His word. He said:
4. “These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in truth. Then in what statement after Allah and His verses will they believe?” (Qur’an: Al-Jathiyah (The Crouching): 6).

Those are the verses that deny the recognition of all the so-called Ahadith other than the hadith of Allah, cited in Allah’s revealed Book. Muslims must adhere to what was brought to them through the verses to avoid people from being misled from the guidance in Allah’s Book, the Wise.

3.6: How to Correct the Islamic Discourse?

From here, the objective of the topic of correcting the Islamic discourse is to return to the original Message that Allah sent down to His Messenger as shown in the Clear Book. It clarifies the way of guidance, goodness, security, mercy, justice, and peace to people. It lays down legislation prohibiting people from assaulting each other. Rather, it orders them to deal with each other in the best manner. This will facilitate that their account on the Day of Resurrection is not related to their lineage or their proximity to the Messenger. Instead, it is how their deeds were completed according to the Divine rule. Allah says:

1. “So whoever does an atom's weight of good will see it. And whoever does an atom's weight of evil will see it” (Qur’an: Al-Zalzalah (The Earth Quake): 7-8).
2. “On the Day when every soul will come disputing for itself, and every soul will be fully compensated for what it did, and they will not be wronged” (Qur’an: An-Nahl (The Bees): 111). Allah also says: “On the Day when every soul will come disputing for itself, and every soul will be fully compensated for what it did, and they will not be wronged” (Qur’an: Al-Nahl (The Bees): 111). Allah describes the situation of the people on the Reckoning Day and that everybody/soul will be rewarded according to what they performed in the world. Allah says:
3. “And as for those who believed and did righteous deeds, He will give them in full their rewards and grant them extra from His bounty. But as for those who disdained and were arrogant, He will punish them with a painful punishment, and they will not find for themselves besides Allah any protector or helper” (Qur’an: An-Nisa (The Women): 173).

Therefore, in order to avoid what a person would face of torment on the Day of Resurrection, one must observe the Qur’an. During the reckoning, the basis for the Divine approach is the Holy Qur’an and its verses. Allah will hold all people, without exception, accountable for their deeds according to the Qur’anic ordainments. This makes people having security on the Day of Judgment, as Allah (Glory be to Him) said: This Qur’an guides to the one who stands and preaches the

good news for the believers who work righteously. Those are the ones who will have a great reward. Allah says: “They who believe and do not mix their belief with injustice - those will have security, and they are [rightly] guided” (Qur’an: Al-An’am (The Cattle): 82). Accordingly, the Qur’anic verses must be adhered to as fundamental for human necessity so that people to have a safe day. People’s calculations will be held without looking at human jurisprudence, innovated accounts, and sayings of the errant jurists. Every Muslim was commanded to follow the Qur’an and have guidance in it by following the purposes of its verses. At this point, the true Message of Islam revealed by Allah fourteen centuries ago is distinguishable. Allah says: [Moses] said: ‘The knowledge thereof is with my Lord in a record. My Lord neither errs nor forgets” (Qur’an: Taha: 52),

What happened during those previous eras of fabrications, forgeries, and falsifications are mechanisms of distortions to Allah’s Message and Messenger. Today, we stand before Allah pledging to remove from His Book what has happened to it of isolation, desertion, distortion, and bad-imaging. Those who committed such crimes will be held accountable for their misconduct. The great responsibility is to fulfill the great trust, which is what, on the Day of Judgment. all people will be accountable for. Allah says: “Indeed, those who conceal what We sent down of clear proofs and guidance after We made it clear for the people in the Scripture - those are cursed by Allah and cursed by those who curse” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 159).

This is a great trust carried out by mankind who assumed its burden. Thus, it is the responsibility of everyone who followed the Book of Allah and knows the purposes of its verses as well as what the verses are calling for people in terms of mercy, justice, behaving well, and dealing in the best with one another.

3.7: Concluding Remarks

The Messenger's mandate is specifically and intrinsically clear. It is the obligation of informing people of the Qur'an's Noble verses. That is the commitment; to communicate the Divine Rhetoric and explain its purpose, which is limited to engaging in what is beneficial to people in this world and the hereafter. He guides them to follow the approach of the Holy Qur'an that will bring peace and security to human societies. Allah assigned the Messenger to inform His servants of His speech. It is impossible for the Messenger Muhammad Bin Abdullah to pronounce something, which was not inspired to him by Allah.

In the above-cited verses, Allah confirms that the Messenger has never attempted to add anything or have any contribution to the Book of Allah, which is the word of Allah, the Holy Qur'an. Allah says: "And if Muhammad had made up about Us some [false] sayings. We would have seized him by the right hand. Then We would have cut from him the aorta. And there is no one of you who could prevent [Us] from him. And indeed, the Qur'an is a reminder for the righteous" (Qur'an: Al-Haqah (The Inevitable): 44-48).

These verses undermine and condemn what was reported in a forgery system by the people of narrations, which they unjustly attributed them to the Messenger through his companions. These are lies and distortions which they collected, mobilized, popularized, and named hadith. Their propagators got the ability to market and spread them around the world so that they will be able to carry out their atrocious and distorting works.

The Message of Islam is eternal, while the consequences of the narratives and the hypocritical stories that divide Muslims are visible challenges. The plurality of approaches to Islam and the creation of sects and groups have led Muslims to suffer from internal fighting, conflict, and the shedding of human blood. Since the death of the Messenger, these immoralities have been among the routinely exacerbated occurrences.

Today, the time has come to bring the history of these dark pages to an end. It is the right time to resort to Allah's commandments as He ordered us to return to the bright Message by imitating His Messenger who followed the verses of the Holy Quran. We are all unaware of the greatness and seriousness of the task. To explain its importance, let all of us be aware of the Divine trust that Allah Has entrusted to His servants in His words “ Indeed, we offered the Trust to the heavens and the earth and the mountains, and they declined to bear it and feared it; but man [undertook to] bear it. Indeed, he was unjust and ignorant (Qur'an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 72).

That honesty-based effort requires sincere action from the people of mind and those who have the ability and authority to analyze their thinking. Essentially, the abstract to correct the Islamic discourse came after Muslims abandoned the Qur'an. Since it is the intention of the enemies of Islam to boycott the Divine discourse, they endeavored to replace the Qur'an with what was accumulated from narratives and fabricated gossips. Right after the death of the Messenger, they almost dimmed the light of the Message by advertising and promoting those tattle-tales.

Today, in the Muslim world, these narratives have turned to become tools that advocate discords and extremists' behaviors leading to conflicts. That is why Muslims have been in this miserable situation ever since the death of the Messenger. To this day, our situation is permanently filled with hatred, brutality, and a lack of acceptance of others. Thus, we live in distress, strife, and fighting where the demonstration of superiority over others became one of our norms. Allah explains the matter by saying: “That home of the Hereafter We assign to those who do not desire exaltedness upon the earth or corruption. And the [best] outcome is for the righteous” (Qur’an: Al-Qasas (The Whole Stories): 83).

All these tragedies were caused by the isolation of the Qur’an and the tyranny of narrations over the verses. This destructive attitude began when the owners of the narrations were referenced and the Messenger was slandered by the deluded people. They called their fabrications; the sayings of the Prophet, the sayings of the companions, or the sayings of the Ulema - Scholars. Then, they carried out their unlawful missions of shedding innocent drops of blood, destroying houses, and displacing people. To succeed in these illicit missions, during the last fourteen centuries, they have been preparing strategies to cause Muslims to go astray. Improper multitudinous forms of guidance have been injected into the Arab world under the control of the colonial powers and their Zionists.

Those who were able to visit the so-called Ahadith can read them in various categories and structured forms. For instance, they were categorized into different levels. Among them are Saheeh (Accurate), Hassan (Good), M'alul (Deficient),

Mu'alaq (On hold), Weak, and Fabricated, but the reality is that almost all should be in the latter category.

They associated special science, allocated for the study of Ahadith, which is called "the science of men". This course specializes in teaching many names and devised methods of flooding minds with formalities and rules to identify the hadith's position in the above-cited categories. However, none of these varieties of terminologies have been recorded and recommended in the Message of Islam. Therefore, they were prepared, organized, documented, and popularized to make them occupy the minds of the Muslims so that they are kept away from the Book of Allah.

Nevertheless, one must know that Allah invites people to employ their capacities of reasoning and anticipating while being merciful, fair, free, peaceful, just, sympathetic, and in applying the best methods of social interaction. One needs to deliberate on the values of having and maintaining good cooperation with the rest of mankind. Besides that, one must avoid insulting and assaulting people. Unlike that, one must endeavor in bringing people to the situation of safety and tranquility. To succeed in these qualities, one must keep directing people to what is benefitting and not harming them. Unlike these qualities, most of the novels cause strife by spreading hate speeches and conflicts.

Today, do we not need to restore our minds and respect our human intelligence? Our intelligence is what Allah Has honored us with as a measure of consideration. By exercising our minds, we can think about Allah's book from which we can deduce the best guidance and the best knowledge. To realize the facts surrounding our life and understand the universe, we need to employ the blessings

of Allah on the earth for the benefit of mankind. That is how we can reverse our lifestyle from the current dark page to a flourishing lifestyle. Let us go back and feel what we are, in the presence of the Most Honorable Messenger, and our position in Allah's judgment. Allah taught people verses of the Noble Qur'an to show them His benevolent purpose, which leads them to achieve a safe life, with peace, and stability.

By following Allah's guidance, people can exercise their faith properly and sincerely through practicing righteous deeds, and performing their duties towards prayers, fasting, performing pilgrimage, and spending for the sake of Allah. That means to disseminate the Book of Allah in action and words, and that is when one can be described as a follower of Allah's verses, laws, sermons, good ethics, which illuminates the universe with light, peace, and mercy. It is also the task of those who are devout and impartial to serve the Message of Islam in the interest of all humanity.

To correct the Islamic discourse, it is vital for the sincere thinkers, who realized the danger of distortion and falsification of the Message of Islam, to be strategic in their holy missions. It is required to evaluate the size and the capacities of the enemies as well as the size of the enmities faced by Muslims. They should understand and be aware of the size of the conspiracy against the religion of Islam. Then, they can figure out the most appropriate ways to call people to return to the Holy Qur'an and the eternal Message of Allah. The Qur'an invites people to enter into the religion of Allah - the religion of truth, mercy, justice, and peace - that commands people to maintain good cooperation with one another. It calls for such social cooperation based on righteousness while avoiding any form of ill-intended cooperation and aggression. Allah confirms that call in His Divine legislation by

saying: “And cooperate in righteousness and piety, but do not cooperate in sin and aggression. And fear Allah; indeed, Allah is severe in penalty” (Qur’an: Al-Ma’idah (The Table Spread): 2).

Indeed, this task is a work to be desired and not merely for great sessions and media interventions. This is to retrieve what was kidnapped from the Divine legislation and sermons based on being committed to the Lord’s instructions. It is to be adhering to the entire Qur’anic agenda as a reference of Islam, while removing side-tracks that occurred in the Message of Islam. One of the most serious occupations is distorting the purposes of the verses from their proper directions to misleading directions.

The definition of the topics of the Message of Allah is to seek the most attainable ways to save the human being from all the forms of slavery, mainly psychological and physical forms of enslavement. Likewise, pleasing and adoring certain members of the Messenger’s companions, saints, or members of the Prophet's household; all of whom neither benefited their own souls nor others are part of the psychological warfare.

They fell under beneath of Allah’s categorization when saying: “The example of those who take allies other than Allah is like that of the spider who takes a home. And indeed, the weakest of homes is the home of the spider if they only knew” (Qur’an: Al-Ankabut (The Spider): 41). In that speech, Allah gave a straightforward a clarified order to people by saying: “Follow, [O mankind], what has been revealed to you from your Lord and do not follow other than Him any allies. Little do you remember” (Qur’an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 3).

For the correction of the Islamic discourse, the mission of restating the Message of Islam must stem from a sincere will. That willingness must be implemented by a sincere person whose companions seek the approval and mercy of Allah. All the activists must endeavor to correct the path of Islam's Message for the well-being of mankind. Opponents of the good Message are committed to raising evil attempts by benefiting from every opportunity available. They seek any means possible to deceive Muslims and push them to follow the wrong methods that may lead them to what is not in their interest. Allah, the Almighty, informs us that such people will be in trouble when He asks them about their wrongdoings.

The time has come when the sincere Muslims should be satisfied with the Message of Islam – the Book of Allah that brings people out from the darkness to the light. Muslims need to employ their minds, their thoughts, and their awareness of the truth of the Message. The noble verses showed us how to restore the radiance of the Divine light to all people. They show us ways of goodness and peace in what Islam calls for, which are everything that benefits people in this worldly life. Anyone who sincerely believes in Allah and the Day of Judgment is in a good position. Allah promises paradise for all the faithful ones of His servants. Allah says: “And they will say, "Our Lord, indeed we obeyed our masters and our dignitaries, and they led us astray from the [right] way” (Qur’an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 67).

The obedience to the Messenger in what Allah revealed to him from the verses of the Holy Quran is the best guidance. In the believer's heart, it creates righteousness and piety. Then, such a follower will be collaborating with the rest of the people by becoming a symbol of charity, freedom, and peace. As the number

of these individuals increases, the whole society can have mercy and justice. According to the morals, laws, and the Qur'an's sermons, all human beings would live a vibrant lifestyle. There, they can enjoy reliable stability.

All human societies everywhere can live with dignity and serenity by assuring an environment in which there is no injustice, no fear, no panic, no wars, and no dispute. Where everyone strives for the betterment of his living situation while eating from what he has earned as a livelihood. Then, the blessings and mercy of Allah would descend upon him.

Commentators and narrators committed some of the worst crimes in the history of humanity when they worked for the same societies that mislead them. By isolating the Qur'an from people's lives over fourteen centuries, they caused people to remain wandering between the carriers of narrations and the elders of the delusion, who amuse them with falsely fabricated stories. Worse, they unjustly attributed these irrelevant noises to the Messenger of Allah. Even though their target is to defame him, they know that the responsibility of the Messenger was limited and was clear. Allah says: “[This is] a Book revealed to you, [O Muhammad] - so let there not be in your breast distress therefrom - that you may warn thereby and as a reminder to the believers” (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 2). In the following verse, Allah says: “Follow, [O mankind], what has been revealed to you from your Lord and do not follow other than Him any allies. Little do you remember” (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 3).

After all, it is clear that the spoilers do not give any consideration to Allah's verses. They do not fear Allah's torment in this world and the hereafter.

Undauntedly, they committed such heinous crimes that misled many of the Muslim groups and individuals, who followed and believed in their tattle-tale stories.

Some people became convinced and had the wrong concept; that the Messenger was the one who spoke with such hearsay. People were already informed that Allah did not authorize the Messenger to speak on behalf of the Divine discourse, the Noble Qur'an. He was assigned only to convey what he received of revelation to deliver to people the verses of His Qur'an. Ultimately, the deceivers will stand in front of Allah on the Day of Resurrection. Allah says:

1. "Beware of the Day We will summon every people with their leader. Whoever will be given their record in their right hand will read happily and will not be wronged even by the width of the thread of a date-stone. And "whoever is blind in this [life] will be blind in the Hereafter and more astray in way" (Qur'an Al-Isra (The Night Journey): 71- 72). Even after that, the tragic scene continues where people will continue looking for further excuses but they will not get anything other than regret. Allah says:
2. "And the Day the wrongdoer will bite on his hands [in regret] he will say, Oh, I wish I had taken with the Messenger a way. Oh, woe to me! I wish I had not taken that one as a friend. He led me away from the remembrance after it had come to me. And ever is Satan, to man, a deserter. [And the Messenger has said], "O my Lord, indeed my people have taken this Qur'an as [a thing] abandoned" (Qur'an: Al-Furqan (The Criterion): 27- 30). This tragic scene exhibits what skins and hearts will tremble with. Then, people will wish to escape from such a tragedy. Allah says:
3. "Indeed, We have warned you of a near punishment on the Day when a man will observe what his hands have put forth and the disbeliever will say, "Oh,

I wish that I were dust!" (Qur'an: An-Naba (The Great News)': 40". In this regard, Allah gave a clear warning regarding that tragedy to people as He says:

4. "And fear a Day when no soul will suffice for another soul at all, nor will intercession be accepted from it, nor will compensation be taken from it, nor will they be aided" (Qur'an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 48).

It is great news to hear that Allah gave this early warning over fourteen centuries ago. The warning says that Muslims will abandon the Qur'an. That is a preventive warning to criminals towards the consequence of attempting to obliterate the Message of the Qur'an.

After the Prophet's death, many Muslims replaced the Qur'an with narratives without paying attention to this warning. On the other side, others work to protect the Book of Allah from the demons who do not want the light of Allah to take place. It must be spread across the earth to illuminate the path of goodness, well-being, justice, and peace for people.

Criminals were given a warning in advance by Allah when saying: "Indeed, those who conceal what We sent down of clear proofs and guidance after We made it clear for the people in the Scripture - those are cursed by Allah and cursed by those who curse" (Qur'an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 159).

They concealed the evidence and replaced it with stories and myths. But their stories belittle the people's minds and spread unreasonable human ideologies to put people at a loss by making them distracted from the Qur'an. That has resulted in the Arab states sustaining violations against both humans and nature through

controlling people's activities over their wealth as well as carrying out other forms of aggression.

According to Arabs' argument, human mental enslavement became the norm to fulfill the special rulings of the Jews and the people of the Zionists to make their dreams practical. Next, they will claim our homelands, enslave our people, and plunder our wealth to make their dreams practical. The top of their dream is to establish a special country of theirs, which extends from the Nile River to the Furat River. This is why we must shun away from the advancement of the enemies' motives so that we can purely follow Allah's true commandments. We need to take courageous efforts to halt the narrations that have been spread since the death of the Messenger. Currently, it seems that we progressively followed the meaningless narratives as if they were commanded by Allah. Allah says:

1. "O Messenger, announce that which has been revealed to you from your Lord, and if you do not, then you have not conveyed His message. And Allah will protect you from the people. Indeed, Allah does not guide the disbelieving people" (Qur'an: Al-Ma'idah (The Table Spread with Food): 67). Allah clarifies for people, that the Messenger's objective was limited to conveying and teaching the contents of the Qur'an, including providing great wisdom and legislation to train them in practicing the Qur'anic moralities. Allah says:
2. "So hold firmly to what has been revealed to you, "O Prophet" you are truly on the straight path". Allah also says "And indeed, it is a remembrance for you and your people, and you [all] are going to be questioned" (Qur'an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 43-44).

Attentively, through His Messenger, Allah orders people to adhere to the Holy Qur'an; to be responding positively on the Day of Resurrection when Allah asks them about it. They will be asked whether they were following the Qur'anic instructions or they were committed to following certain novels and jurists.

Ultimately, the crime of injustice that occurred on the Book of Allah through distortion, forgery, and barring one's freedom of belief will be revealed. Their crimes have resulted in slandering Allah's verses and the Message they advocate, which instructs everyone to be merciful and just to everyone else. That is how people can adhere to the morals, legislations, and ethics of the Qur'an.

The Tattle-tales and traditional anecdotes have become references for killing and destroying. Furthermore, they normalized the wrong behavior of having hatred for all. This has been emerging in terrorist squads from the Qaramita era to the era of ISIS, the Brotherhood, and Al-Qaeda. They drew their immorality of criminal approach from what was transmitted in the tongues of certain elders who pronounced some old clannish anecdotes. They gradually emerged and expanded from hijacking the Message of Islam to the establishment of fabrications against Allah and His Messenger. This is what has resulted in dividing Muslims into sects, sub-sects, groups, and divisions.

Each of these groups and subgroups is a rival to another, mainly to their adjacent brotherly neighbors. In their course, they forgot about the verses of Allah, and substantially, lost their way of life. Thus, they are in darkness that hinders them from seeing the light of the Book of Allah. Had they followed and practiced the

verses of Allah, they would not have fallen beneath the below-stated category that was described by Allah as follows:

- “So put your trust in Allah, for you are surely upon the path of clear truth. You certainly cannot make the dead hear the truth. Nor you can make the deaf hear the call when they turn their backs and walk away. Nor can you lead the blind out of misguidance. You can make none hear the truth except those who believe in our revelations, fully submitting to Allah” (Qur’an An-Naml (The Ants 79-81). Allah also says: ‘Watch for the day we will gather from every faith-community a group of those who denied Our revelations, and they will be driven in ranks’. When they finally come before their Lord, He will ask them, ‘Did you deny my revelations without even comprehending them or what exactly do you do? ‘And the decree of torment will be justified against them for their wrong doing -, leaving them speechless” (Qur’an An-Naml (The Ants 83-85) .

It is this time, for the sincere Muslims, to come together under the umbrella of the Message of Islam and the Qur’an that Allah revealed to His Messenger to apply it (the Qur’an) as a practical instrument. That is the Message of Islam revealed to the Messenger of Allah to bring people out of the darkness to the light. To practically obtain this opportunity we must employ our mind-faculties and exercise our thinking capacities and abilities to understand the Message that was clarified, by Allah, and its pure and brightly shining verses to mankind. This is what leads us to the path of peace, betterment, and stability. Those are the qualities, which Allah invites us to accept and apply on our worldly day-to-day affairs and activities. They are what will save us from Allah’s torment on the Day of Reckoning

as Allah promised when He said: “if you support Allah, He will support you and plant firmly your feet” (Qur’an: Mohammad: 7).

Peace is upon anyone who righteously follows the Book of Allah, accepts its guidance, believes in the Qur’an, and practices its legislation. Allah challenges those who transgress against Allah while defaming and falsifying against His Messenger by saying: “They want to extinguish the light of Allah with their mouths, but Allah refuses except to perfect His light, although the disbelievers dislike it” (Qur’an: At-Tawbah (The Repentance): 32).

CHAPTER FOUR

THE QUR’AN IN BETWEEN REVELATION AND MISLEADING

4. 1: Defining Revelation

The revelation is the Qur’an and it is the word of Allah expressed in verse. Allah revealed it to His Messenger to inform the people of all that he received from His Creator. This is useful and beneficial information of guidance explained in Allah’s verses. These benefits can be obtained both in this world and the Hereafter. The Messenger’s role was to recite Allah’s verses to the people and teach them the Book and its pearls of wisdom. That is what brings them out of the darkness to the light. The knowledge they gained drew, for them, a road map to happiness in this world. That is the road map warning them from irrelevance and unlawfulness as prohibited by Allah from His creation. Having followed the misleading way could lead them to lose themselves in this world and the hereafter.

It is not permissible, for everybody, to place Allah's verses under suspicious chronicles. Allah sent His revelation to mankind because they do not have enough intellectual capacity to correctly distinguish what is the best choice for them from what could be harmful to them. Human mental and knowledge capacities are limited and not perfect. Therefore, they cannot rely only on their mind's capacity and logical calculation, unless they empower them with the Supreme guidance. Everything needs a perfect balance of reason, logic, and in-depth understanding. Hereabout, there must be a guiding Supreme-power, while the human being will be evaluated according to their level of balancing between truth and falsity, between right and wrong, and between what is beneficial to them and what is harmful to them. Thus, the main purpose of the verses is to guide human minds to understand what, for them, is in the best interest. It guides them to follow Divine legislation and rules. Following such guidance will regulate the relationships of societies based on the legislation of mercy and justice.

On the other hand, manmade chronicles, developed by the jurists according to their cognitive, mental, and intellectual capabilities, cannot clarify the objectives of the Divine Message for all people. Therefore, there is no human expression, voiced eloquence, philosophy, or other linguistic efforts that can be balanced with the Divine verses. In terms of wisdom, ideas, and linguistic formulation, the purpose of the Divine legislation is the best for humanity. It is beyond the ability of a person to be evaluated. As it is not subject to mental laws and deductions, it does not fall under the mercy of the interpreters' understandings and rulings.

The word of Allah will remain supreme for the believers who truly believe in it. To demonstrate their belief, they must be obeying the commands, without being suspicious or hesitant. The Divine Message does not need anything to control or to correct its course, to be believed by people. The human mind cannot match the sophistication of its meanings and the norms in it. They cannot perceive the safety of its destination and its best intentions for all people. They also cannot catch up with its in-depth wisdom and the pure values of some of the Divine legislation in it.

As for deception, the narrations developed by the authors of the books, storytellers, jurists, Jewish Rabbis, and some other local writers struggled to divert the Message of Islam by replacing it with their multi-source stories. They mixed the verses with narrations fixated and stranded by researchers, narrators, and jurists.

Some of these educated groups are in disagreement with others of their colleagues, especially when it comes to certain issues. Each announced the invalidity of their opponent scholars. Each condemned the other's works by belittling their hadith's level of authenticity. They put them in various categories; of which most were categorized as not being trustworthy but of being suspicious or fabricated.

Over time, the objectives of the novels, narrations, and stories have had varying multiple moods, families, and interests. Thousands of socio-political narratives (the so-called hadiths) have accumulated slanderous propaganda. The worst of their actions and conspiracies is that they unjustly attributed their falsehoods to the Messenger. Most of them are falsified fabrications and forgeries contributed by human beings.

According to different pieces of evidence, these narratives have varied types of categorization. Some of the most dangerous narratives were initiated through traditional and hypocritical stories. The narrators of those stories played a major role in causing numerous disruptions. It led to the dispersal of the Muslims and the prolonged fighting among them. For all their illicit activities, hadiths are referenced. The hadiths led to spreading discord and misleading attempts facilitating ill-intended goals, purposes, and multiplicity. This is what guaranteed that Muslims would get lost by forgetting the purposes of the religion of Islam. Then, they missed what benefits people and what calls for their benefits.

The categorization of what they call collections of Ahadith reach more than forty-one types of hadith divided into several sectors and clusters. These are the outcome of numerous diligences accumulated over more than two centuries after the death of the Prophet (PBUH). The collection was partaken by thousands of Muslims and Non-Muslims by either volunteering or by contracts. With the multiplicity of hadith rulings and their lack of validity, they contradict one another. Similarly, they contradict the verses of the Noble Qur'an. Indeed, what confirms their contents is the lack of value and confirmation of its method of fabricating and falsifying against the Messenger of Allah. The below-illustrated diagram is an example of the categorization of what they generally call hadith:

- | | | |
|--|---------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 1. The Correct/
Authentic Hadith | 2. Good Hadith | 3. Weak Hadith |
| 4. The Hanging
Hadith | 5. Disconnected
Hadith | 6. Suspended Hadith |
| 7. Interrupted Hadith | 8. Dilemma Hadith | 9. Released Hadith |
| 10. Released Hadith
for Companion | 11. Fabricated Hadith | 12. Categorized |
| 13. Denied Hadith
Hadith | 14. Suggested Hadith | 15. Weak Hadith |
| 16. Unknown Hadith | 17. Forgetful Hadith | 18. Subtracted Hadith |
| 19. Anonymous
Hadith | 20. Upside Down
Hadith | 21. Conflicting Hadith |
| 22. Distorted Hadith | 23. Abnormal
Hadith | 24. Reasoned Hadith |
| 25. Wakeful Hadith | 26. Mixed Hadith | 27. Mutual Hadith |
| 28. Serial Hadith | 29. Singled out
Hadith | 30. Related (Musnad)
Hadith |
| 31. Punting Hadith | 32. Revolving Hadith | 33. Connected Hadith |
| 34. Chained Hadith | 35. Considerate
Hadith | 36. The Individual
Hadith |
| 37. Reported by Who
from Who Hadith | 38. Strange Hadith | 39. Ambiguous
Hadith |
| 40. Recombinant
Hadith | 41. Disordered
Hadith | |

Obviously, for those libels and fraud, the so-called hadith are falsified and fabricated narrations against the Messenger of Allah. By accepting, and failing to reject, those libelous acts of 41 types of forgery-based Ahadiths against the Messenger, the Muslims of the Sunnis are at a loss. The same applies to the Shi'ite sectarian narrators as well as their supporters. They occupy themselves and invest most of their time in stories that create more harm than they provide benefit, divide more than they unite, and encourage injustice more than they call for justice. The narratives planted hatred and cruelty in the souls more than it called for mercy.

The Qur'an considered them fabricated hadiths attempting to distort Allah and His Messenger - as Allah says: "Say, "Indeed, those who invent falsehood about Allah will not succeed" (Qur'an: Yunas (Jonas): 69). Likewise, the different Shiite schools of thought established special references for them. Their sources of narratives and hadiths do not agree with the sources of their curriculum, which are the books of their main reference listed below:

- The Book of Al-Kafi, written by Sheikh Abi Jaafar Al-Kulayni, contains more than 16199 hadith.
- The book titled "Who was Attended by the Faqih by Al-Abi Jaafar Bin Muhammad Al-Qomi, consisted of (5998) hadith.
- The book of (Torture of Ahkam) by Abu Jaafar Muhammad, which consists of (5998) hadith.
- The book (Insight into what he disagreed of news) by Al-Tusi, which consists of (13590) hadith.
- The book of (Al-Akhbar), authored by Abi Jaafar Muhammad al-Tusi.
- The book of (Al-Wafi) by Sheikh Muhammad

- The book of Mortada Al-Kashani, which includes (50,000) hadiths
- The book of Waseel Al-Shi'a (by Sheikh Muhammad bin Al-Hassan Al-Hur Al-Amili Al-Nuri, which consists of (23,000) hadiths

It seems that both parties (Sunni and Shiite) are dependent on the same method of hadith categorization and division. They both value the categorization method based on the hadith's reporting chain (*sanad*) and the essence of the wording (*matni*). That is what the reader can perceive. In the events of analyzing the methods of ahadith recognized by both parties, the reader can realize that the hadiths are the only instruments designated to confront the Qur'an and its ruling.

Nevertheless, the truth is, that there are, mechanisms clarifying that nothing is equal with the confirmation of the Almighty's words. The judgment of Allah's word is not comparable to anything else. Allah says: "These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in truth. Then in what statement after Allah and His verses will they believe?" (Qur'an: Al-Jathiyah (The Crouching): 6).

Here, Allah addresses His Messenger, while using a disapproving question, of: how did people dare to follow narratives named hadith, even though they know that such hadiths were wrongly attributed to the Messenger and his companions. By having received such manmade story-telling, they believed in it, they ratified it, they sanctified it, and they followed and applied it. Consequently, they neglected Allah's verses revealed to His faithful Messenger. Ultimately, they abandoned the verses' legislations and sermons. What they abandoned is what was calling them to

the path of goodness and peace. In that way, the verses advocate for the people's best interests by bringing them out of the darkness into the light. Under the light, they can dwell in an environment of stability, security, and tranquility. The light shows what will benefit them, by shining for them the right path, as stated in Allah's words:

1. “[Allah] said, "Descend from Paradise - all, [your descendants] being enemies to one another. And if there should come to you guidance from Me - then whoever follows My guidance will neither go astray [in the world] nor suffer [in the Hereafter]. And whoever turns away from My remembrance - indeed, he will have a depressed life, and We will gather him on the Day of Resurrection blind. He will say, "My Lord, why have you raised me blind while I was [once] seeing? [Allah] will say, "Thus did Our signs come to you, and you forgot them; and thus will you this Day be forgotten" (Qur'an: Taha: 123 -126).

1. “Allah has sent down the best statement: a consistent Book wherein is reiteration. The skins shiver therefrom of those who fear their Lord; then their skins and their hearts relax at the remembrance of Allah. That is the guidance of Allah by which He guides whom He wills. And one whom Allah leaves astray - for him there is no guide” (Qur'an: Az.Zumur (The Groups): 23).
2. “Woe, that Day, to the deniers. Then in what statement after the Qur'an will they believe? (Qur'an: Al-Mursalat (Those Sent Forth): 49-50). Then, confirming that hadith is only the word of Allah and that there is no hadith other than the word of Allah, He says:
3. “And who is more truthful than Allah in a statement” (Qur'an: An-Nisa (The Women): 87). Allah also says:

4. “Then perhaps you would kill yourself through grief over them, [O Muhammad], if they do not believe in this Message, [and] out of sorrow” (Qur’an: Al-Kahf (The Cave): 6).
5. “Then let them produce a statement like it, if they should be truthful” (Qur’an: At-Tur: 34).

Allah, the Almighty, challenged the owners of novels and creators of hypocrisy-based stories as to whether they could bring a hadith equal to the signs and words of Allah in the revealed Qur’an. However, they were quickly dumb-struck. Indeed, their mental capacity, thought, logic, and mind-power were paralyzed. They were unable to do what their Creator had challenged them to do. Then, they affianced to what their souls beautified for them by fabricating and forging narratives and diverted story-telling against the Messenger and the Message of Islam. But Allah is asking them: “Then is it to this statement that you are indifferent” (Qur’an: Al-Waqiah (The Event): 81). Allah in a form of denouncing their argument says: “Then at this statement do you wonder?” (Qur’an: An-Najm (The Star: 59). Then, Allah gives them a warning: “So leave Me, [O Muhammad], with [the matter of] whoever denies the Qur’an. We will progressively lead them [to punishment] from where they do not know. And I will give them time. Indeed, My plan is firm” (Qur’an: Al-Qalam (The Pen):44 - 45).

These verses mentioned above are meant to confirm the foregoing issues by stressing the matter. They all substantially assert that the Divine decisive statement prohibits following all the hadiths that contain false narrations. Indeed, Allah did not bring any speech besides the revealed Qur’an. Simply, because Allah

did not assign His Messenger for any purpose other than to reciting His verses to people to show them their wisdom. Allah, the Almighty, ordered His Messenger to enjoin Allah's legislations and to inform people of the purposes of goodness and what will benefit them in this worldly life.

Furthermore, the Messenger advised them to sincerely believe in Allah alone and to purify their souls. He also provided training and detailed explanations on how to worship Allah alone to avoid polytheism. In his instructions, the Messenger demonstrated practical rehearsals regarding the performance of prayers, fasting, alms payments, and performing pilgrimage. To protect people from the nuisance in the Hereafter, the Messenger showed them how to perform the rituals of worship; prayer, fasting, and pilgrimage in a way of Qur'anic etiquettes. This must be practiced by everybody at an individual level. For training purposes, the Messenger of Allah performed these practices in public, in front of his family members, relatives, friends, coincidental equitant, and in front of social gatherings.

4.2: Final Understanding of the Term Uswatun (Imitation)

During the fourteen hundred centuries, the conspirators failed to change even a word of the Qur'an. They also failed to bring it under the human rulings and human logic in terms of authenticity. Moreover, they also failed to prove even a word of the Qur'an untrue, imperfect, inappropriate, and illogical either in terms of its wording or in terms of its meaning. Allah says: "And if you are in doubt about what We have sent down upon Our Servant [Muhammad], then produce a Surah the like thereof and call upon your witnesses other than Allah, if you should be truthful" (Qur'an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 23). Allah promised the protection of the

Qur'an by saying: "Indeed, it is We who sent down the Qur'an and indeed, We will be its guardian" (Qur'an: Al-Hijr (The Rocky Tract): 9).

Impossibly, the verses of Allah will never fall under doubts or imaginations even if the criminals put their best efforts in succeeding so. The enemies of Islam will never succeed in their attempts at falsification, fabrication, and forging. Allah says: "They want to extinguish the light of Allah with their mouths, but Allah refuses except to perfect His light, although the disbelievers dislike it" (Qur'an: At-Tawbah (The Repentance): 32).

The narratives promoted in the name of Ahadith are obviously human storytelling, hypocrites' statements, and narrations reported. Yet, it is obvious that they were unjustly attributed to the Messenger. One of the several pieces of evidence proving their falsehood is how a group of men divided them into 41 types. That human works can be described as personal efforts paid by individuals to satisfy their own interests. The Ahadith were divided, categorized, and clustered by such men. Then, they secretly disseminated them to boycott the Qur'an and make it abortive by replacing it with narratives. Actually, they succeeded in confusing people and letting them stay in a dilemma of which one to follow, the Qur'an or narratives or both by combining them. The latter became ostensible in every Muslim society. Allah says: "And the Messenger has said, "O my Lord, indeed my people have taken this Qur'an as [a thing] abandoned" (Qur'an: Al-furan (The Criterion): 30).

Indeed, in the sight of people, two terms' definitions; action and saying, became inseparable. The reality is that Messenger's Sunnah displays his virtuous behaviors and practices. Yet, all that he practiced and whatever he used to do were actions already mentioned in the Qur'an. That means his noble biography is nothing

but the application of the Qur'an. That is how he used to deal with the people because Sunnah means actions and not verbal statements or narrations. Allah says: "There has certainly been for you in the Messenger of Allah an excellent pattern for anyone whose hope is in Allah and the Last Day and [who] remembers Allah often" (Qur'an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 21).

The **term Uswatun** means behavior, morality, social dealing, and implementing the Qur'an. Thus, the true meaning of Sunnah is action and imitation. This imitation is all about actions because Allah wants people to perform an actionable form of worship. Allah wants people's day-to-day activities to be guided by the culture of mimicking the Messenger's actions and his way of dealing with all people without discrimination. Everyone must be practicing and enjoining mercy, charity, peace, and stability. His behavior included how he used to converse, receive, listen, respond, and generally behave with every one of the human beings. That behavior was irrespectively built with mercy, justice, charity, peace, lofty values, respect, and their likenesses of virtuous morals. The central point of the discussion is that Sunnah is the conduct and behavioral treatment based on the application of the Qur'anic etiquettes.

The religious spoilers' actual target is distorting and unleashing the name of the Sunnah by fabricating narrations leading to conflict, fighting, and multiplicity. Due to internal division and fragmentation series of disasters occurred to Muslims. Between them, hatred and animosity were created, instead of affection, compassion, and cooperation. Even though, the conflicts repeatedly happened in the past and are still happening to this date, finding the appropriate solution is far-fetched. Imagine!

1. How much blood was dropped?
2. How many cities were destroyed and,
3. How many women were widowed under these misleading references?.

Today, these crimes are taking place in the name of Islam claimed by ISIS, takfiris, brotherhoods, Al Qaeda, and others who raise the slogan of Islam “Allah is the Greatest”. Under this slogan, they kill innocent people, destroy cities, and displace children.

1. Is that what Muslims want, which attempts to distort the image of Islam and harm Muslims?
2. Is that the true status of the Messenger (May Allah bless him, and grant him peace)?
3. Are those evildoings not attempting to defame the Messenger’s fragrant biography?
4. Are they not targeting to distort what the Message of Islam calls for?
5. Is Islam not that which calls for mercy, charity, and justice?

Had Muslims have adopted and followed the lifestyle of the Messenger, in the last fourteen centuries, by personalizing his actions and his behavior, these disasters would have never been happening to them. Today, however, most of the Muslims still insist on arguing that the false stories are statements made by the Messenger, and as such, are his Sunnah. Then because of being Sunnah, it is also the second source of the Islamic legal reference for Muslims.

Prophet Muhammad (PBUH) was described as a Qur’an walking on earth. Emphasizing his way of life, all the noble qualities and virtuous elements are his

biography. Since the Messenger was nicknamed as a Qur'an walking, one must be imitating how he used to deal with people to exercise good qualities. Allah said to him "And indeed, you are of a great moral character" (Qur'an: Al-Qalam (The Pen): 4) and also said: "And We have not sent you, [O Muhammad], except as a mercy to the worlds" (Qur'an: Al-Anbiya (The Prophets): 107).

Instead, the evildoers give people instructions leading to the killing, attacking, or exclusion of innocent people. They prejudice whoever disagrees with them in religion and they do not greet or return others' greetings, be they believers of Islam or believers of another religion. Further, they violate human rights by attacking or harassing others physically, verbally, or by a gesture, while also plotting a conspiracy against them and confiscating their rights. Those are the characteristics, which Allah described as against His Messenger's behavior. It differentiates between the practicing believer/Muslim on one hand, and the Muslim person who is interested in ritual exhibitions only, on the other hand. That makes the latter a Muslim by name who, in his behaviours and social dealings, disregards following the Messenger. Allah says: "And who is better in speech than one who invites to Allah and does righteousness and says, "Indeed, I am of the Muslims" (Qur'an: Fusilat (Explained in Detail): 33).

One's dealings and sayings are related to work as stated in the Holy Quran. This means it is the application of legislation and adherence to ethics in human and business relations. Ethics is the rule for behavior and performance of good works based on the principle of compassion. This must be applied to everything to do, to verbalize, to plan, and to intend to, including worshipping Allah. Dealing with people in the best manner and having good ethics, mercy, charity, justice, and

friendliness must be the basic formula for worshipping Allah. Allah requires timely, properly, and ethically established praying, fasting, and performing pilgrimage. Muslim is not the one who only performs prayers and pilgrimage, rather, Allah is warning us from portioning the pillars of the religion by saying: “Indeed, those who conceal what We sent down of clear proofs and guidance after We made it clear for the people in the Scripture - those are cursed by Allah and cursed by those who curse” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 159).

It is the responsibility of the Muslim person not to believe and not to pay attention to the falsified narratives that they attributed to the Messenger after they fabricated. Anyone who may report, narrate, spread, or propagate them will be, consequently, responsible for their negative impacts, and he could accompany them in the hellfire of Jahannama. Allah says: “Say, "Indeed, those who invent falsehood about Allah will not succeed" (Qur’an: Yunus (Jonah)” 69).

Muslims must be following the footsteps of the Messenger’s confirmed biography as Allah stated “There has certainly been for you in the Messenger of Allah an excellent pattern for anyone whose hope is in Allah and the Last Day and [who] remembers Allah often” (Qur’an: Al-ahzab (The Combined Forces): 21). Allah explained to us about the Messenger’s characteristics and objectives by saying: “There has certainly come to you a Messenger from among yourselves. Grievous to him is what you suffer; [he is] concerned over you and to the believers is kind and merciful” (Qur’an: At-Tawbah (The Repentance): 128). Allah also says, “Say o prophet, “If you sincerely love Allah, then follow me; Allah will love and forgive your sins. For Allah is All-forgiving, most Merciful” (Ali-Imran- The Family of Imran:31)

1. Where is compassion in the hearts of those who claim to be Muslims and kill innocent people?
2. Do they not feel the sedition and incitement that they spread to shed blood?
3. Is it not clear that the likeness of the Brotherhood, Al Qaeda, or ISIS is just like those who came before them in the past, including Kharijites, Qarmatians, Zinj, and other similar terrorist groups?
4. Where is the mercy which Allah described with His Messenger?
5. Did they have mercy on children that they displace and eliminate their lives?
6. Do they have mercy for the elderly seniors whom they displaced?
7. Do they have mercy for the widows as when beheading their children and husbands in front of them?
8. Which messenger do they follow?
9. Which faith instructs them to engage in such cruelties and crimes that they adopted and accustomed to?

In His Qur'an, Allah by determining Muslim's behavior says: "Recite, [O Muhammad], what has been revealed to you of the Book and establish prayer. Indeed, prayer prohibits immorality and wrongdoing, and the remembrance of Allah is greater. And Allah knows that which you do" (Qur'an: Al-Ankabut (The Spider): 45).

- Did the terrorists' prayers prevent them from fornication and attacking people?

- Did their prayers prevent them from violating human rights, destroying cities, and displacing people from their homelands?
- Did their prayers stop them from engaging in any other evildoing that contradicts the Divine legislation?

The Divine legislation is that enjoins mercy, justice, charity, tolerance, cooperation, and the spread of peace among people. It urges cooperation and non-aggression against people and calls for righteousness and piety. Nevertheless, the criminals committed all the above-cited heinous crimes against humanity. Allah says, “Indeed the penalty for those who wage war against God and His Messenger and spread mischief in the land is death, crucifixion, cutting off their hands and feet on opposite sides, or exile from the land. This penalty is a disgrace for them in this world, and they will suffer a tremendous punishment in the Hereafter” (Al-Ma’idah - The Spread Table: 33).

Allah describing them also says, “Say, O prophet, “Shall we inform you of who will lose the most deeds? They are those whose efforts are in vain this worldly life, while they think they are doing good” (Al-Kahf – The Cave: 103-104). Allah also says, “Cooperate with one another in goodness and righteousness, and do not cooperate in sin and transgression. And be mindful of God. Surely God is severe in punishment” (Al-Ma’idah - The Spread Table: 2).

- ❖ Did they follow what Allah commanded them, including to cooperate with one another in goodness and charity, while not cooperating with one another in vice?
- ❖ Did they abstain from the behaviors of oppression?

- ❖ Did they refrain from engaging in hatred and animosity?
- ❖ How do they claim that they are Muslims while committing heinous criminal activities by wildly killing people? Practically, even though they are still claiming to be Muslims, they do not belong to Islam. Instead, they believed in Satan, while denying the religion of Allah and its verses.

The narratives innovated after the death of the Holy Messenger had left a profound impact that caused Muslims to desert the Qur'an and its guidance. They resulted in negative impacts by penetrating the minds of many Muslims until they controlled their thoughts and beliefs. Some Muslim jurists and preachers have resonated and respected them until they sought rulings from their jurists' ideas. This became a starting point of corrupted doctrines that contradict the Message of Islam, which calls for mercy, justice, freedom of belief, charity, and peace. Those who mislead people with their stories and narratives call for cruelty and aggression. Add that they transmitted their fallacies and attributed them to the Messenger. They call for killing the innocent Muslims while issuing rulings and judgments of apostasy against those who do not follow their doctrines.

Those religious sects and partitions have divided, among themselves, into several doctrines that struggle with each other over references and status of the Message of Islam. Each of them claims to be the surviving group while considering the rest as the groups of losers. Allah is the One who informed His Honorable Messenger about the division of the Muslims into sects and groups by saying: "Indeed, those who have divided their religion and become sects - you, [O

Muhammad], are not [associated] with them in anything. Their affair is only [left] to Allah; then He will inform them about what they used to do” (Qur’an: Al-An’am (The Cattle): 159)

Here, the enemies of Islam exploited these narratives and worked for employment to serve the Zionist goals. What they seek is to achieve the establishment of the State of Israel stretched between the two rivers of Nile and Furat. To be successful, they recruit and employ the most misguided sects whose beliefs depend on what was said by some liars of wrong jurists. That is how they destroy Arab nations/countries.

By spreading terror and panic in the Arab cities, they killed thousands of people in slow-motion genocide, and destroyed thousands of houses and whose owners were peace-mongers. They organized themselves by creating terrorist groups such as ISIS, Al Qaeda, and Brotherhood teams. By spreading those takfiris (atonement for denial) in the Arab countries, they created corruption leading to death and destruction. Among the most outstanding examples are what is happening in Iraq, Syria, Yemen, and Libya.

The similarities of the behaviors and structures of these groups are typically like those of the former terrorists such as Al-Khawarij, Qaramitah, Al-Hasha’ish, Al-Zinji, and others of their likeness. The difference is only the change of the brand new names for the adaptation of the new era so that to succeed in thwarting the Message of Islam; the Message of mercy and peace.

Once again, they started calling for previous disasters, which are full of hatred, enmity, cruelty, and terrorism. Today, with their propagation, they brought disasters back to us by using the name of Islam. Unlike their illicit practices, Islam

is the Message that carries the norms of peace, justice, and mercy. Here, they have returned their practices of committing the most forbidden crimes against Allah's creatures, such as killing innocent souls. They do not protect the God-given respect that should be given to the women and they do not respect the innocence of the young children. Their hands were wrapped up with floods of human blood gushed out of fathers, mothers, and children, while also distributing terror and violence in the hearts of peace-mongers and people of amnesty. They cut off, as they are harvesting, the human heads without paying attention to morality, empathy, ethics, and religion. Let us ask them the below-stated questions:

1. Where did you guys come from, and in which century was your first appearance?
2. How did you – criminals – come to exist?
3. Are you like the image or the children of Tatars?
4. Are you a part of the Khawairj or Qaramitah?
5. Have you made a deal with the devil and its fellow members of humans who are your co-conspirators with destroying humanity?
6. Did your homelands hurt you until you became shovels for the demolition of the Arab lands?
7. Have your minds been taken away?
8. Did you lose your consciousness or became absent-minded?
9. Are you enjoying your delusions and are unable to return to your souls?
10. Have you achieved pleasure from the blood you shed and the souls you eliminate?

11. Are you getting enjoyment from seeing millions of Syrian, Iraqis, and Libyan refugee influxes?
12. Are you fulfilling a proxy war and serving on behalf of Israel to achieving its goals of conquering all the land in between the two Rivers of Nile and Furat?
13. What are you getting in return and what kind of price are you waiting for?

Indeed, the torment in the Hereafter is waiting for you - criminals - and you will receive nothing but shame and dishonor against you in this worldly life. You have missed your lands, you have surrendered your dignity; you have sold out your families and yourselves.

In short, you lost all the elements of life and all the means of existence when you and your family members finally ended up in refugee camps. Ultimately, neither remorse nor remembrance will help you. You will realize your delusions of today's delusions when it is too late to restore what you destroyed. Then, you will be in the worst situation of humiliation and disaster as Allah describes to you when saying: "And of the people are some who say, "We believe in Allah and the Last Day," but they are not believers. They [think to] deceive Allah and those who believe, but they deceive not except themselves and perceive [it] not. In their hearts is disease, so Allah has increased their disease; and for them is a painful punishment because they [habitually] used to lie" (Qur'an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 8-11).

Allah, the almighty, confirms your humility by saying: "Who break the covenant of Allah after contracting it and sever that which Allah has ordered to be

joined and cause corruption on earth. It is those who are the losers” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 27).

With the highest wisdom, Allah says: “Indeed, the penalty for those who wage war against Allah and His Messenger and strive upon earth [to cause] corruption is none but that they be killed or crucified or that their hands and feet be cut off from opposite sides or that they be exiled from the land. That is for them a disgrace in this world; and for them in the Hereafter is a great punishment” (Qur’an: Al-Ma’idah (The Table Spread with Food): 33).

4.3: Terrorism in the Name of Islam

We must realize that terrorism is the worst evil-doing and most destructive ideology that extinguishes the proper and rightly guided faith. It was created by the falsely fabricated faith-related ideologies and curriculums referenced to the narrations and hypocrisy-based stories. This became a practical phenomenon after they were programmed by relying on the efforts of human minds, which are very far from the Book of Allah. Rather, these stories were directed and managed by the enemies of the Message of Islam to achieve their illicit objectives. They provide their services of killing their brothers and abolishing certain ethnic populations. Their target is to create tensions and situations of religious conflicts among the Arab Muslim societies.

Inadvertently, this satanic ideology became a religious dogmatic creed among those who are ignorant of Islam, where every crime they commit is against humanity. They think that it is a divine order leading them to success and being rewarded to paradise while their sins are forgiven. Yet, their manmade creed which

was originated from the human stories encourages them to continue their evildoing and cruelty. To them, anyone who is not working on their satanic system and creed is an infidel and a criminal person who committed apostasy, and thus, punishing and killing him by them is mandatory.

Worse, is that the same criminal person who murdered such an innocent person is also the judge who issued the verdict. He sentences him to the death penalty for apostasy to implement fake and false rulings, which were innovated by the enemies of Islam and maintained by naïve and ignorant individuals and groups. Their rulings directly oppose the rules of Allah regarding apostasy, in which Allah says: “O you who have believed, whoever of you should revert from his religion – Allah will bring forth [in place of them] a people He will love and who will love Him [who are] humble toward the believers, powerful against the disbelievers; they strive in the cause of Allah and do not fear the blame of a critic. That is the favor of Allah; He bestows it upon whom He wills. And Allah is all-Encompassing and Knowing” (Qur’an: Al-ma’idah (The Table Spread with Food): 54).

Allah did not authorize any of His Messengers to hold accountable or implement the ruling of the apostate in this word. Rather, its judgment was reserved to be executed on the Day of Judgment by Allah, while embarking away from the basic formula of that faith is an issue between Allah and His servant. No human being has any right to interfere in matters of worship and faith affairs. Allah says: “And had your Lord willed, those on earth would have believed - all of them entirely. Then, [O Muhammad], would you compel the people in order that they become believers?” (Qur’an: Yunus (Jonah): 99)

In what was reported by some jurists of falsehoods against the faithful Messenger, there are many indications of diverting the Divine Message, deceiving Muslims, and killing innocent human beings. On the other hand, Allah clearly demarcated that everybody has the full right of choosing his or her belief without any form of coercion. Thus, the concern of reckoning falls under the authority of Allah, over which no human being has any authority or involvement. That is why no prophet, messenger, or anybody else of Allah's creatures was ever delegated to play any role in the concerns of one's creeds.

The narratives fabricated against the Messenger have contributed to the wrong idea stating that killing anyone who is an infidel or has fallen into the apostasy category is the Muslim's responsibility. They ostensibly contemplate that anyone who implements their rulings of the evil jurists by killing anyone for atonement will be highly rewarded. They judge people for refusing to accept Islam or renouncing Islam by expecting that their sins will be forgiven and wiped out, and they will be awarded to obtain the bliss of gardens.

But the reality is that anyone who judges apostasy to anyone of Muslims or Non-Muslims is a sinner and criminal who committed oppression, aggression, and violation of human rights. That is what their evil-influenced souls exposed them to as a part of how they were quenched by using the references of narratives fabricated against the Messenger. Besides that, they diverted the meaning of the verses of Allah in the Qur'an, while Allah Has clearly explained to us that none of the Messengers, Prophets, or Guardians was assigned to control the people's faiths and creeds. Allah says: "But if they turn away - then We have not sent you, [O

Muhammad], over them as a guardian; upon you is only [the duty of] notification” (Qur’an: Al-Sh-Shura (The Consultation): 48).

In their creed, terrorists are in the belief that most of the Muslims, except those who follow their particular sect and leader, are infidels. As a result, it is the responsibility of every member of their terrorist group, in any region, to fulfill their law pertaining to the given matter. Then, everyone must execute such an order so as to move closer to Allah and to be eligible for His paradise. There, he expects the ostensible large number of young virgin girls for lust (*huru ayn*). In that imagination, he opines that permanent enjoyment and happiness, which are not available in the world, are confirmed for him. That is what he works for without hesitating to blow up himself in the middle of a crowd of innocent people and killing them aggressively and unjustly.

That is what the Jew Scholars and their servants, as well as the reporters of narrations and some Muslim jurists, blot against Islam and Muslims by mocking them and diverting them from Allah’s words and their objectives. But Allah’s objective towards the revelation is to create and maintain people’s good and well-being in the world and hereafter. But some of the Muslim jurists and the leaders of the sects were convinced to accept such a crooked creed, then, they convinced numerous Muslim youth to follow their fabricated and faked narrations that counterfeit the Messenger. They called them Ahadith until they testified them and spread them in the hearts of the youth in a form of poisoning their hearts and minds. They engaged in teaching the youth about the behavior of hatred, which was encouraged by disseminating the killing of innocents while referencing faked statements falsified against the Messenger. One of the notable examples is their

famous statement that goes as: “I was commanded to fight people until they bear witness that there is no god but Allah”.

Those are the falsified narrations against the Honorable Messenger of what was reported by narrators such as Bukhari, Tarmadi, Muslim, and their likeness of those who propagated the falsehoods among people. They cheat people by misleading them with what is called Ahadith to divert them from the Message of Islam. To work on removing the values of remembrance from the verses of Allah, they put barriers between the reciters and their efforts to reflect on what they recite and using their capacity of understanding.

Therefore, they hardly comprehend the verses’ objectives of well-being and the teachings of what benefits them in this world. Those benefits are what can make a man live in an environment of happiness and safety with his family members and himself. This is a situation in which he can cause to obtain his provision from where he had never expected. By having this tranquility, one can perform his ritual worship in serenity in today’s world and on the Day of Judgment, when his book is forwarded to him. Allah says: “[It will be said], "Read your record. Sufficient is yourself against you this Day as accountant" (Qur’an: Al-Isra (The Night Journey): 14). Allah promises those who worship Him and perform good deeds by following the verses revealed by Allah on His Messenger by saying: “They who believe and do not mix their belief with injustice - those will have security, and they are [rightly] guided” (Qur’an: Al-an’am (The Cattle): 82).

The outcome of what was caused by the satanic narratives is to make people’s mind-faculties absent. At the same time, they are relying on human

theories and what was beautified for them by their sick souls such as being content with deserting the Qur'an. When they stayed away from the Qur'an they became prey that can easily be influenced by Satan and encouraged to committing heinous crimes prohibited by Allah. That is how they turned the peaceful and secured people to accept living with fear, panic, worry, and corruption among people under which they kill one another in the name of Islam. Unlike those horrific activities, Allah's call to people is to uphold the Book of Allah to prevent dispute, argument, and conflict. Allah said: "And obey Allah and His Messenger, and do not dispute and [thus] lose courage and [then] your strength would depart; and be patient. Indeed, Allah is with the patient" (Qur'an: Al-Anfal (The Spoils of War): 46).

To be successful in such a mission, Allah commanded believers to follow His Book as He says: "Follow, [O mankind], what has been revealed to you from your Lord and do not follow other than Him any allies. Little do you remember" (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 3). Allah confirmed this instruction with His statement towards the freedom of one's faith as He says: "And say, "The truth is from your Lord, so whoever wills - let him believe; and whoever wills - let him disbelieve" (Qur'an: Al-Kahfi (The Cave): 29). To make his orders more comprehensive, Allah teaches His Messenger the strategies of conveying the call of the Message of Allah to mankind by saying: "Invite to the way of your Lord with wisdom and good instruction, and argue with them in a way that is best. Indeed, your Lord is most knowing of who has strayed from His way, and He is most knowing of who is [rightly] guided" (Qur'an: An-Nahl (The Bees): 125).

Those verses are rulings, which are explicit and unadorned. They do not accept doubt, argument, and human interpretation leading to confusion in

understanding. Then, how come the narrators came up with falsified and faked statements after an era of two centuries, while Allah is commanding them for following His teachings and instructions in the dissemination of Allah's call towards the religion of Allah. Allah addressing His Messenger says: "Your Lord is most knowing of you. If He wills, He will have mercy upon you; or if He wills, He will punish you. And We have not sent you, [O Muhammad], over them as a manager" (Qur'an: Al-Isra (The Night Journey): 54).

How were they enabled to dismiss those clear verses, which express the freedom of faith and modern methods of preaching? Then, they engaged in studying and teaching such poisons and falsifications against the Messenger to the students of Al-Azhar University and other Islamic Institutions in the Arab and Islamic worlds. Their intention is to produce students who graduate with confused and poisoned minds in a way of inexplicitness, obscurity, and dilemma. This kind of a lack of clarity comes when truth, peace, security, the call of the Message of Islam are being diverted. In addition to these, what that Message calls for, including freedom of faith and freedom of speech has been disregarded. Allah says: "The truth is from your Lord, so whoever wills - let him believe; and whoever wills - let him disbelieve" (Qur'an: Al-Kahf (The Cave): 29).

How come Arab and Muslim nations are not complaining about the terrorists and Islamists' organizations/associations that produce thousands of terrorists? Those terrorists are equipped with the criminal mentality whose carrier is an obvious enemy to people and to oneself as well. Their missions serve the opposite of the Message of Islam that calls for peace, justice, security, and cooperation among people. Here, is Allah's command to His servants: "And

cooperate in righteousness and piety, but do not cooperate in sin and transgression. And be mindful of Allah. Surely, Allah is severe in punishment” (Qur’an: Al-Ma’idah (The Table Spread with Food): 2).

1. Is it allowable to bluff around the truth and the word of Allah as well as that of His Messenger?
2. Do those of Allah’s servants; whose souls were swollen, behaved arrogantly, and considered themselves higher than the Book of Allah, fear on the Doomsday?
3. Did they consider their religious elders, preachers, and themselves as the sole and primary sources and Islam’s references?
4. Do they think they were assigned to restrict and control the call to people for their faith, even though Allah is telling them the below statement: “That home of the Hereafter We assign to those who do not desire exaltedness upon the earth or corruption. And the [best] outcome is for the righteous” (Qur’an: Al-Qasas (The Whole Stories): 83)?
5. How the calculation and accountability of those people will look like on the Day of Reckoning?
6. Will their answer be as Allah foretold us by saying: “And the Day the wrongdoer will bite on his hands [in regret] he will say, "Oh, I wish I had taken with the Messenger a way. Oh, woe to me! I wish I had not taken that one as a friend. He led me away from the remembrance after it had come to me. And ever is Satan, to man, a deserter. And the Messenger has said, "O my Lord, indeed my

people have taken this Qur'an as [a thing] abandoned" (Qur'an: Al-Furqan (The Criterion): 27-30).

7. How do we reference and sanctify novels that have been innovated, initiated, and reported by humans referring to books authored by individuals within two centuries after the Messenger's era?

Those narratives and books attributed to the Messenger directly contradict the verses of Allah which are the contents of the Divine Speech to mankind. That is the call for peace, mercy, charity, security, and justice. Here, are further questions:

- Why do people surrender themselves to explicitly falsified, faked, forged, and fabricated narratives to divert Muslims? Why did they sanctify them as Muslims' creeds and rulings?
- Why Muslims deserted the Qur'an and its clear verses conveyed to them by the trustworthy Messenger?
- How these piles of narratives were accumulated in the people's minds during the last fourteen centuries?

The narratives were sanctified until they overruled the Qur'anic verses and the jurists adopted them instead of the verses. This has caused Muslims to remain in darkness, backwardness, miseries, tussles, and conflicts. Whilst Muslims are in this situation, others of their contemporary nations make development and progress in terms of education, science, innovation, and livelihood. Yet, Muslims were supposed to be the most outstanding nation leading the vehicle of civilization. That is what the verses of Allah encourage them to work on through knowledge, studies,

thoughts, and reflections on the Book of Allah by discovering what is hidden in the written and reading Book (Qur'an) along with the book of the universe (scientific studies in the earth and sky and beyond). Do they not consider that Allah determined the case of the narratives (which are fabricated and falsified against the Messenger) in His statement: “These are the verses of Allah which We recite to you in truth. Then in what statement after Allah and His verses will they believe?” (Qur’an: Al-Jathiyah (The Crouching): 6). How come Muslims give values and sacredness to these invalid human statements, after having known that Allah addressed the matter, in this and other above-cited verses, by invalidating all the sayings (of hadiths) built with the narratives?

Therefore, I turn to Allah begging Him to inspire in the minds of the decision-makers in the world to wake up and develop a strategic plan to correct the public opinion and concept towards Islam. This must be intending to create an environment in which the reference of the Message of Islam is limited to the Clear Book of Allah and its Glorious Qur’an. Such an environment will set-forth a curriculum of Islamic Studies derived from the Divine legislation, sermons, morals, virtues, and other values that the verses call for. Then, the graduation of the right students, of all levels, from the religious colleges will be completed.

Having such a correct religious concept will remove and eradicate all poisonous impacts left in the minds of the youth. In reality, there is no way for reformation other than returning to the Qur’an and its Divine legislation and the implementation of Allah’s commandments. Allah says: “Follow, [O mankind], what has been revealed to you from your Lord and do not follow other than Him any allies. Little do you remember” (Qur’an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 3). This will

take people out of the darkness and bring them into the light. This can prevent Muslims from listening to irrelevances, like the bats, which lead them to disobey Allah and live in a dark and miserable situation. In fact, some of the colonial states (as well as governmental and non-governmental organizations) have succeeded in setting some satanic strategies to shape and manage the minds of many Arabs. They persistently maintain these strategies with the help of their intelligence apparatus and advanced scientific technologies.

Through these malicious thoughts what has been planned is not new in the Arab world, but is a historical phenomenon. It targets the destruction, division, and fragmentation of the Arab states to ensure the exploitation of their natural resources. They strictly control petrol's production, pipeline, distribution, market, and pricing. Petrol is the most important economic sector in the current era for the continuation of civilization, development, and humanity. They prospered their mission of divide and conquer through such a malicious plan.

Their illicit strategy is not a new problematic phenomenon. Indeed, history repeats itself by the implementation of the plan of dividing the Arab world. It is worth mentioning that the historic agreement known as (Sykes-Picot agreement) between the Foreign Ministries of the United Kingdom and France in the year 1916, has divided the Arab states. They signed that historically recorded treaty based on stealing and sharing the resources of the Arabs as well as spreading corruption among them.

The occupation, domination, and persecution were followed by the announcement (Balfour Declaration of 1926), in which the colonization of Palestine was legalized by giving it to the Zionist gangs. There, they planted

weaponry iron in the Arab world by isolating its east from its west. Arabs are sleeping and conflicting with one another over who will lead Islam, and who will lead the Arabs and their societies in the future? The hope of the Arab nations' unity is at stake and it is between their struggles over the leadership and the supremacy of each society's identity that falls at the expense of another.

The conflict also occurs among the Arabian governments and, directly, affects their citizens, and then the division increases and deepens more. It escalates worse in regions larger than those of which were affected before them. The Arab media plays its major role in provoking and propagating the problem. That effort frustrates and exaggerates the matter to an unresolvable level. Their statements demoralize and destroy the Arab nations.

Taking advantage of this opportunity, the wolves (enemies) confirm the achievement of their goals by depleting and gulping down the Arab wealth. Furthermore, they once again bring colonialism back to the Arab world. In this century, the colonialist recruited the Arabian youth themselves as well as some of the Non-Arab Muslim youths to wage wars within the Arab countries. They mobilize proxy forces by strategizing the spread of terrorism for the sake of abolishing the existent Arabian administrations/regimes.

When the falsified narratives and story-telling were unjustly and aggressively invested in and promoted by naming them Ahadith attributed to the Messenger to make them credible, the enemies took advantage of that unlawful action. The Western intelligence forces have employed these falsehoods with the intention of achieving their cumbersome goals to turn them into creeds and doctrines controlling the minds of the Arab's young generation. They create fear

and panic among the citizens of each of the Arab states until it reached that they blow up themselves in the innocents' public gatherings. These misled youth are busy shedding drops of blood and labeling apostasy on societies. They endeavor to punish the so-called infidels in the Islamic societies in which they live. According to their offensive philosophy of murdering and shedding blood mercilessly and intolerably, they kill elders and young children. They also caused the displacement of hundreds of thousands of Syrians, Iraqis, Libyans, Yemenis, and Somalis by making them humiliated everywhere in their faces. Allah says: "And We have not sent you, [O Muhammad], except as a mercy to the worlds" (Qur'an: Al-Anbiya (The Prophets): 107).

Allah's Message addresses all people to trigger the dissemination of mercy among them, as He sent His Messenger to maintain the balance in everything and everyone (nations, races, communities, groups, friends, families, and within individuals). What is required is to extend peace and mercy for all human beings without discrimination. There, mercy becomes the true weight of measurement by which a person's adherence to Islam is measured. What mercy carries, as the highest meaning of humanity, is the sympathy for the weak persons. It commands everyone to extend a helping hand to the needy and the poor persons. Everyone must have the intention of stopping tears from their miserable eyes and standing with the truth. On the other hand, he must be preventing any form of violating and assaulting innocents. Allah orders Muslims: "And cooperate in righteousness and piety, but do not cooperate in sin and aggression. And fear Allah; indeed, Allah is severe in penalty" (Qur'an: Al-Ma'idah (The Table Spread with Food): 2).

Absolutely, Allah forbids aggression and promises the aggressors to have a painful punishment in this world and the hereafter. Allah addresses and gives

warning to those who have strayed from the right path and followed Satan's footsteps by bullying people. They arrogantly assault others' lives and livelihoods, while misappropriating their monies, minds, materials, morals, manpower, and spreading corruption in the earth. Allah said about them: "And those who have wronged are going to know to what [kind of] return they will be returned" (Qur'an: Ash-Shu'ara (The poetry): 227).

When we put the balance of mercy with which Allah sent with His prophet to pass it to the people, we realize its high values. Then, let us ask each other:

1. What the description of those who unlawfully kill people and practice terror in safe societies will be? They raise fear and terror among citizens.
2. Is it possible that those terrorists belong to the Messenger of Mercy?
3. Is it possible that they follow what Allah Has revealed to him of verses calling for justice, charity, peace, and cooperation?

On the other hand, Allah prohibits aggression against people, while following the examples of the Messenger of mercy with which Allah described by saying: "We have sent you O Prophet only as a mercy for the whole world". (Qur'an: Al-Anbiya (The Prophets: 107). Where is the mercy in the hearts of those who were wretched in threatening and killing the peace-mongers of both Muslims and Non-Muslims? Shockingly, when killing innocents they think that they are implementing standards of mercy and they exclude unlawfulness.

No doubt, their consciences died and they became wild. Their sick souls were measured with filth and their hearts hardened. Then, they did not belong to the Messenger of Islam. They do not imitate his life and have gone out against the

law of Allah while trying to challenge Allah and His Messenger. Satan influenced them until he convinced them to commit those crimes that contradict the Quran verses and legislations of the Most Gracious One (Allah). Indeed, they have left Islam in a slingshot by deserting the Book of Allah.

In Allah's Book, there are instructions and pieces of guidance instruments given to His servants, which must be followed for their multiple benefits. But, what the people of narrations practice under the Islamic slogans such as committing terrorism and other criminal activities are abundant and countless. They often take place in the Arab Republic of Egypt and other Islamic countries as well as elsewhere in the world. Those are the satanic actions accepted and adopted by the followers of Satan that seduces its assistants and adorns them with their criminality.

When the Day of Judgment comes, Allah (Glory Be to Him) describes their position with Satan by saying: "And Satan will say when the matter has been concluded, "Indeed, Allah had promised you the promise of truth. And I promised you, but I betrayed you. But I had no authority over you except that I invited you, and you responded to me. So do not blame me, but blame yourselves. I cannot be called to your aid, nor can you be called to my aid. Indeed, I deny your association of me [with Allah] before. Indeed, for the wrongdoers is a painful punishment" (Qur'an: Ibrahim: 22).

Evildoers will not be helped by their sheikhs who tempted them to commit crimes with narrations fabricated against the Messenger. They, unfortunately, beautified for them and convinced them that the right way is to kill and to terrorize innocents and peaceful people. They engaged in igniting hatred against their

countrymen and fighting their governments by seeking any means possible to overthrow their administrations. They do not hesitate to do so to serve the interest of the enemies of humanity and the enemies of freedom and peace. Where will they go after their hands are stained with the blood of innocent people? .

Allah says: “Has the time not come for those who have believed that their hearts should become humbly submissive at the remembrance of Allah and what has come down of the truth? And let them not be like those who were given the Scripture before, and a long period passed over them, so their hearts hardened; and many of them are defiantly disobedient” (Qur’an: Al-Hadid (The Iron): 16).

- Did it not come for the Muslims to fear and be lawful to Allah?
- Is it not the time to stop hitting their brothers with their hands, and end any form of aggression against one another?
- Is it not for Erdogan who claims to restore the Caliphate while appointing himself a Caliph for Muslims to abstain from blotting such illicit activities?

4.4: Erdogan is a Neo-Colonialist in the Name of Islam

Erdogan fights to restore the colonization of the Arab world, under which his Ottoman ancestors killed millions and corrupted the land. He is fighting for bringing back, once again, the shadowy and repulsive incidents of their past rules on the Arab homeland. Then, his intention is to endeavor to drain the land's wealth. Obviously, he is the one who has embraced and trained terrorist teams. His intelligence service agencies trained and provided them with weapons and money to wreak murder and corruption in the Arab countries.

Destructive and evil organizations of the likes of ISIS, the Brotherhood, al-Qaeda, al-Nusra, and other oppressor groups of the lost bandits raised the slogan of Islam without remembering Allah. Since they are not afraid of Allah's punishment, they have committed a series of crimes against the Syrian, Libyan, and Iraqi peoples.

- Do they not fear the punishment of Allah to come to them from where they have never expected?
- Do they not have the awareness of Allah's warning by realizing that Allah sent a soldier from His huge army to slain them everywhere?

The evil organizations could encounter such punishment when fences, guards, and armies do not prevent them with their lethal weapons! Allah is extending His anger and punishment against them for the crimes they have committed against Syrians. They killed thousands of the Syrian people, displaced millions, and shed the blood of millions of children in their homelands in the Islamic world.

Is what Erdogan engages in; including treacheries, humiliations, attacks, and other crimes against some other parts of the Islamic countries a part of the Islamic faith, humanity, right, or appropriate? Indeed, what he commits of crimes against humanity, including the shedding of the people's blood are among the acts and works of Satan. Then, when will Muslims return to the truth as Allah recommends them in His verses by saying: "And no sign comes to them from the signs of their Lord except that they turn away therefrom. For they had denied the truth when it came to them, but there is going to reach them the news of what they used to ridicule. Have they not seen how many generations We destroyed before them which We had established upon the earth as We have not established you? And We sent [rain from] the sky upon them in showers and made rivers flow beneath them; then We destroyed them for their sins and brought forth after them a generation of others" (Qur'an: Al-An'am (The Cattle): 4-6).

Allah, the Almighty, with His kindness and mercy alerts His servants to follow the truth, justice, and mercy. In His revelation, Allah gives warnings to people that perhaps they will return to Him and turn away from the oppression that they frequently engage in. In every era, He sends Messengers and Prophets to remind people about Allah's provision and grace, which they will have access to them when they follow His Book. On the other hand, Allah warns them from being overwhelmed and deceived by the worldly life to the stage of spreading corruption in the land. Such corruption could be that they degrade the land, destroy the plantation, spoil the good, and perish the plows and the human offspring.

- Do they not realize that the torment of Allah is severe?
- Do they not know that Allah is always watching over their deeds?

Allah says: “And never think that Allah is unaware of what the wrongdoers do. He only delays them for a Day when eyes will stare [in horror]” (Qur’an: Ibrahim: 42). Allah’s promise was proven true and His command was carried out. Today, we have a practical phenomenon of Allah’s punishment. People who live everywhere on the face of the earth are surrounded by terror and fear. Their eyes are stranded and their faces are pale. There is panic everywhere, and the land is being clearly marked as the (Corona) epidemic spreads.

This is what the Qur’an has, fourteen centuries ago, filmed for us by informing us that His wrath comes on His ungrateful servants who are arrogant to His grace and the criminals who transgress the right of the people. Allah says: “On the Day a man will flee from his brother, And his mother and his father, And his wife and his children. For every man, that Day, will be a matter adequate for him” (Qur’an: Abasa (He Frowned): 34-37).

This is the situation in all its dimensions of painful tragedies, which the whole world is going through. But, shall we consider it by learning lessons from it? When people will return to Allah? Nowadays, people are collectively harvesting the wrath of Allah, and there is no excuse for anyone who crossed Allah’s border and defied. The opportunities for forgiveness are not for those who intentionally wronged Allah’s creation. Likewise, there is no forgiveness for those who:

- ✚ Have no mercy for the weak persons on earth
- ✚ Do not extend a helping hand to the needy
- ✚ Do not wipe the tears of the miserable ones
- ✚ Are not kind to the poor and the needy
- ✚ Do not fear Allah in their deeds - actions, words, and intentions, and
- ✚ Do not obey Allah in His commandments.

After having read Allah's verses that warn people and prohibit them from committing injustice, one has no choice but to follow them. They must sincerely ask for forgiveness for the crime they have committed. Repenting to Allah is a wake-up call for the persons who became sinners or criminals and Allah is a Forgiver and Merciful. They need to return from their oppression and restore human rights back to their origin.

We sincerely pray to Allah to lift the Corona epidemic from the entire people in the world. Out of His full mercy and compassion, Allah will cure our sick ones and answer to the repentant. However, there is a necessity, which is that people must return to Allah in order for them to be returned to Allah's mercy. They can attract Allah's blessing by abstaining from oppressing people and improving human rights. Through that sincere repentance and remorse, they can beg Allah to remove the new epidemic called "Corona-Virus" as well as all other current crises. They need to appeal to Allah by seeking forgiveness and mercy because He is the Most Forgiving and the Most Merciful. That is what Allah calls for; all Muslims to keep seeking forgiveness and repentance during, and after, these unknown catastrophes.

Otherwise, they may become losers both in this world and hereafter. Allah explains to us the situation of arrogant ones on Judgment Day by saying: "If you could but see when they are made to stand before the Fire and will say, "Oh, would that we could be returned [to life on earth] and not deny the signs of our Lord and be among the believers" (Qur'an: Al-An'am (The Table Spread): 27). Nevertheless, those regrets and wishes will not help them in any way, but worse, Allah will respond to them by saying: "If you could but see when they will be made to stand

before their Lord. He will say, "Is this not the truth?" They will say, "Yes, by our Lord." He will [then] say, "So taste the punishment because you used to disbelieve" (Qur'an: Al-An'am (The Table Spread): 30). Allah clarified everything for them when they had the chance. Allah says: "We will show them Our signs in the horizons and within themselves until it becomes clear to them that it is the truth. But is it not sufficient concerning your Lord that He is, over all things, a Witness?" (Qur'an: Fusilat (The Explained in detail): 53).

Indeed, what the world is undergoing of terror, panic, fear, disgust, and dread is just one hit by one of Allah's soldiers. Unfortunately, people can hardly see, understand, or feel it. It creates for humans to undergo horrors that have never been seen in the world before. This became practical when the spread of the most communal epidemic in the world (Coronavirus) caused the death of millions and bogged down the world's economics without distinguishing between a king and a servant, between a Minister and a poor, between a Muslim and an Idol Worshiper, and between a Christian and a Jew.

This is an alarming bell-ringing that sends signals of knowledge to the people for their illicit, illegal, and evildoings. They have engaged in exaggerated oppressions and bloodshed that they have committed against others as well as themselves. They constantly violated people's rights, while competing over the development of deadly weapons. These weapons were manufactured to kill innocent people, including children, elders, women, and physically challenged persons. They also target to create corruption to empty homes from their displaced owners and then demolish them fully or partially.

In the events of all these manmade disasters, people are in their absent-mindedness. In reality, they forgot Allah and Allah made them forget themselves. That is exactly what Allah warned us from happening when saying: “Corruption has appeared throughout the land and sea by [reason of] what the hands of people have earned so He may let them taste part of [the consequence of] what they have done that perhaps they will return [to righteousness]” (Qur’an: Ar-Ruum (The Romans): 41).

No doubt, Allah Has full mercy on people, even though some individuals and groups engage in injustice issues towards their fellow men. In spite of that, humans repeatedly commit crimes by being an injustice. Their hands bring in brutality and their wealth deceived them until they thought that they are powerful and strong enough to defend themselves. Allah Has already warned them from being deceived by their money and their self-inflated ego matters, and they should not consider themselves as being able to do everything. Allah says:

- ✓ “Until, when the earth has taken on its adornment and is beautified and its people suppose that they have capability over it, there comes to it Our command by night or by day, and We make it as a harvest as if it had not flourished yesterday. Thus do We explain in detail the signs for a people who give thought” (Qur’an: Yunus (Jonah): 24). For practical teaching, Allah says:
- ✓ “[And Luqman said], "O my son, indeed if wrong should be the weight of a mustard seed and should be within a rock or [anywhere] in the heavens or in the earth, Allah will bring it forth. Indeed, Allah is Subtle and Acquainted” (Qur’an: Luqman: 16). Allah also says:

- ✓ “Allah knows what is [presently] before them and what will be after them, but they do not encompass it in knowledge” (Qur’an: Taha: 110).

Allah strictly forbade oppression and enmity in all their forms as He also warned oppressors from conceivable torment and punishment. Instead, Allah encouraged people to seek a decent proper lifestyle based on peace and happiness by being adherents to Allah’s commandment and legislation. These are the sources of a decent lifestyle based on mercy, justice, and charity, while people were forbidden from violating human rights, mainly killing human beings, to steal and misappropriate others’ belongings. If they confiscate or demolish other’s houses, Allah will destroy them and will demolish their houses. Allah says: “And those cities - We destroyed them when they wronged, and We made for their destruction an appointed time” (Qur’an: Al-Kahf (The Cave): 59).

Let anyone who possesses power or wealth be conscious that Allah is the most powerful. Everyone whom Allah Has blessed with money and manpower must not attempt to override Allah's warning about usurping land or violating it. Thus, they must not occupy people’s land for their private benefits by plundering other’s right to have wealth. Such excessive manipulation of peoples' money and land exploitation has been a serious wrongdoing condemned by Allah. The perpetrators will be punished in this world before the Hereafter, and what we see today is a warning to everyone who is tyrannical and uses forces. Everyone who disobeys Allah and does not follow His command will definitely be apprehended by Allah. Allah says: “And We have already created man and know what his soul whispers to him, and We are closer to him than [his] jugular vein” (Qaf: 16).

Allah, the Almighty, is always with us in every second, His superpower serves against everyone who denies or ignores His remembrance. When one's deeds are weighed, if one's good deeds fall lower than those of his bad deeds, then his account is that of the torment and hellfire. Such a person may work hard but his efforts may come to no avail both in this world and hereafter. Allah says: "The Day they are dragged into the Fire on their faces [it will be said], "Taste the touch of Saqar" (Qur'an: Al-Qamar (The Star): 48). Allah also says: "Except for those who repent and correct themselves and make evident [what they concealed]. Those - I will accept their repentance, and I am the Accepting of repentance, the Merciful" (Qur'an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 160).

Returning to Allah means returning to the truth based on virtue, mercy, justice, and charity. These qualities help people to be assisting one another, sponsoring one another, and not violating human rights but calling people for mutual co-operation and reciprocal relationships. These qualities are completely different from what jurists and books of narrations call for. Allah's commandments, sermons, and means of following the ethics of virtue stated in the Qur'an do not need interpretation, dialogue, dispute, and limitation.

Allah's words are clear and all of them call for human well-being, stability, security, and amenity so that people can live in good features of peace and security. Allah explains to us the values of returning to Allah by saying: "Follow what has been sent down to you from your Lord, and do not take others as guardians beside him. How Seldom are you mindful!" (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 196). Allah also says: "And we will surely let them taste the nearer punishment short of the

greater punishment that perhaps they will repent” (Qur’an: Sajdah (Prostration): 21).

Those who return to Allah will never engage in the behaviors of arrogance, oppression, aggression, and self-esteem leading to consider themselves higher than others. Rather, they would maintain the establishment of praying, fasting, and performing pilgrimage. They would also maintain paying annual charities to the needy people of beggars and those who are under the poverty line. According to the Islamic ordainment, these needy persons are shareholders with wealthy persons by receiving 20/100 of the wealthy people’s profits.

In that way, both groups are working for social welfare based on compassion, cooperation, and corporation. They both respect the sacred human lives, respect the freedom of one’s faith, and they know that nobody is culpable of other’s needs and intentions. In such a lifestyle, no one follows jurists or religious elders who were all overwhelmed by self-interests and greed. They all must follow Allah’s Book revealed to His Messenger, which is the Clear Qur’an that is written in a clear Arabic language and does not need an interpreter and commentator. Human exegesis leads people to stay away from the Book of Allah, which is what brings in many forms of corruption, including the destruction of cities, social division, rival religious sects, and divergent faith groups.

Those kinds of corruption have been ongoing for the last fourteen centuries to this day. Obviously, the reason is that they disobeyed Allah and did not follow His commands. Allah says: “And hold firmly to the rope of Allah all together and do not become divided” (Qur’an: Ali-Imran (The Family of Imran): 103). And for a warning, also says: “And obey Allah and His Messenger, and do not dispute and

[thus] lose courage and [then] your strength would depart; and be patient. Indeed, Allah is with the patient” (Qur'an: Al-Anfal (The Spoils of War): 46).

As a result of their wrongdoings, Allah sent a severe punishment to them by causing cruel people to attack them, conquer their land, rob their wealth, and enslave their youth. All in all, everyone must be returning to Allah to attract His benevolence by repenting to Him and renewing his lifestyle. Everyone must remorse of his or her act of violating human rights while returning others' rights to their original owners.

How many of the previous nations did Allah inflict torment upon? Why? Because they were wrong and arrogant as they engaged themselves in activities leading to ruin the land and became destructive. Their power deceived them by convincing their souls that they have the right to dominate and domesticate others. Then, they do not hesitate to occupy and confiscate their land, money, mind, morality, mentality, and manpower. Allah's determination came to them from where they have never anticipated. The Qur'an mentions how Allah's Superpower overcomes the oppressors to show them, as a lesson to be learned, that Allah's power is above their power, and His punishment is merciless when it comes to aggressors and oppressors. Allah says: “And those cities - We destroyed them when they wronged, and We made for their destruction an appointed time” (Qur'an: Al-Kahf (The Cave): 59).

Allah gives more chances to His servant so that they may return to Him. Taking advantage of this opportunity, they may stay away from wrongdoings and repent to Allah so that He May forgive their sins and His wrath may be removed from them. Allah provided early warnings to the people through His Messenger by

saying:” And warn, [O Muhammad], your closest kindred. And lower your wing to those who follow you of the believers. And if they disobey you, then say, "Indeed, I am disassociated from what you are doing. And rely upon the Exalted in Might, the Merciful” (Qur'an: Ash-Shu'ara (The Poetry): 217).

That is how the situation of the people of the Messenger and his companions got changed after his death – May bless be upon him.

4.5: Messengers are not Shareholder with Allah

The Companions used to come near the faithful Messenger, sit around him, and recite the verses of Allah to him so that he can correct them as needed. Then, he would explain Allah’s rulings, legislation, and wisdom that can be inferred from the verses. That is how the Divine moral values in the Book of Allah were studied. The teaching of the revelation demonstrates the principles of mercy, justice, and charity. That is why the Messenger’s companions were merciful among them in the life of the Messenger of Allah as students sitting before their Great Master, Muhammad bin Abdullah.

However, when the Honorable Messenger passed away, they changed the proper Islamic ethics. First, they abandoned most of the Messenger’s way of life, including his mercy-based attributes. They strived among them to stages of rivalry that spread corruption among them. They ruthlessly shed the blood of one another by resorting to initiate open-ended fights. Hence, they spread the dominions of falsehoods among them. This has resulted in chronic conflicts erupting between them one after another.

Uncountable numbers of Muslims were killed, and the Gulf of Arabia's deserts and seashores were filled with their blood. Shockingly, they brutally killed one another, despite Allah's command to them. Allah says: "And hold firmly to the rope of Allah all together and do not become divided" (Qur'an: Ali-Imran (The Family of Imran): 103). Regarding this matter, Allah forbade even the slightest level of the dispute to avoid physical conflicts leading to shedding human blood. Allah says: "And do not dispute and [thus] lose courage and [then] your strength would depart" (Qur'an: Al-Anfal (The Spoils of War): 36).

The victims of that temptation were a large number of the people of the Prophet's house, his relatives, and a large number of his close companions. There, Allah wants to bring to our attention that those individuals are only human beings, like anybody else. They are not distinguished from the rest of Allah's creation. In reality, some people's temptations of life overwhelmed their minds and forced them to follow its evils. This is so because they have an extreme love towards the world and its glittering. This is what created the cruelty in their hearts, which switches between extreme love and extreme hate. The Satan dwelling in their hearts caused enmity and hatred between them because they are human beings and are not angels.

All human beings will be reckoned by Allah on the Day of Resurrection based on an eternal formula, which is that everybody will be rewarded according to his or her worldly deeds. It is up to what they worked for. Allah says:

- ❖ "So whoever does an atom's weight of good will see it. And whoever does an atom's weight of evil will see it" (Qur'an: Al-Zalzalah (The Earth Quake): 7-8). Zalzala: 8). Allah also says:

- ❖ “And the earth will shine with the light of its Lord, and the record [of deeds] will be placed, and the prophets and the witnesses will be brought, and it will be judged between them in truth, and they will not be wronged” (Qur'an: Az-zumur (The Groups): 69). For further definition, Allah says:
- ❖ “Say, O Prophet, “I am only a man like you, but it has been revealed to me that your Lord is only one Allah. So whoever hopes for the meeting with their Lord, let them do good deeds and associate none in the worship of their Lord” (Qur'an: Al-Kahf (The Cave): 110).

If Allah orders His Messenger to inform people that he - as a Messenger - is an ideal human being, then, how would they think he is above humanity? Allah confirms that the Messenger is merely one of His creatures.

Therefore, people must not consider him as a mediator with Allah or an intercessor for people. Thus, they wrongly opine so, due to their exaggeration and injustice to Allah's sanctification. Their reactions and concepts towards the Messenger indicate that they placed him in the place of the Sender (Allah). In the sight of Allah, such an action is considered as aggression and not sanctifying. On Judgment Day, having affiliation with the Messenger does not offer any credit to anyone. It brings neither forward nor backward to any person. Therefore, on the Day of Resurrection, the relatives of the Messenger will not have an advantage over the rest of Allah's creatures. Only those who come to Allah with a sound heart on the Day of Resurrection by having done righteous deeds in the world will be saved. Allah says: “Muhammad is not the father of [any] one of your men, but [he is] the

Messenger of Allah and last of the prophets. And ever is Allah, of all things, Knowing” (Qur'an: Al-Ahzab (The Combined Forces): 40)

None of the people of the Messenger’s household was a shareholder with him in the Message of Allah. Thus, the calculation will be based on work in this world as the Almighty says: “Every soul, for what it has earned, will be retained” (Qur'an: Al-Muddathir (The One who Covered Up): 38).

People must not believe what was fabricated by some scholars to deceive the ignorant. The ignorant people sanctified these so-called scholars until they raised them over the human level. From them, they seek help and intercession on Judgment Day. They go to their graves, pray there, and beg them so that they can answer their prayers. Why did they not rely on Allah who will answer to them? Allah says: “Indeed, those you [polytheists] call upon besides Allah are servants like you. So call upon them and let them respond to you if you should be truthful. Do they have feet by which they walk? Or do they have hands by which they strike? Or do they have eyes by which they see? Or do they have ears by which they hear? Say, [O Muhammad], "Call your 'partners' and then conspire against me and give me no respite. Indeed, my protector is Allah, who has sent down the Book; and He is an ally to the righteous” (Qur'an: Al-A’raf (The Heights): 196).

Allah (Glory be to Him) clarifies for the people to think about what they receive from the falsified supplications. They need to examine it with their minds and logic. The dialogue in the previous verses challenges people to reflect on the truth by exercising their minds with logic. The fact on the ground is that dead persons cannot do harm or benefit for themselves, so how can they do the same for

others? They may be able to help others in this world but not in the hereafter. Allah, the Almighty, addressing His Messenger says: “Indeed, you will not make the dead hear, nor will you make the deaf hear the call when they have turned their backs retreating” (Qur'an: An-Naml (The Ants): 80).

Allah also clarifies in His Book that Jesus is just like Adam who was created from the sand. For that reason, Allah commands the followers of Jesus to sanctify Allah – their Lord - who created Jesus instead of worshiping Jesus who was only a servant of Allah and His Messenger. Allah says:

- “Indeed, the example of Jesus to Allah is like that of Adam. He created Him from dust; then He said to him, "Be," and he was” (Qur'an: Ali-Imran (The Family of Imran): 59). Allah also says:
- “And [beware the Day] when Allah will say, "O Jesus, Son of Mary, did you say to the people, 'Take me and my mother as deities besides Allah?'" He will say, "Exalted, are You! It was not for me to say that to which I have no right. If I had said it, You would have known it. You know what is within myself, and I do not know what is within Yourself. Indeed, it is You who is Knower of the unseen. I said not to them except what You commanded me - to worship Allah, my Lord, and your Lord. And I was a witness over them as long as I was among them; but when You took me up, You were the Observer over them, and You are, over all things, Witness. If You should punish them - indeed they are Your servants; but if You forgive them - indeed it is You who is the Exalted in Might, the Wise” (Qur'an: Al-Ma'idah (The Table Spread Food): 118).

Indeed, this is a basic Divine formula, which applies to all the Prophets sent to mankind in different eras and areas. The single objective of all of them was to inform people to worship Allah alone and avoid associating anything with His worship. That is how they would call people to follow the right path. They all informed people that everybody was created from the sand, and everybody is subject to the law of death. This applies to all Allah's creatures without exception. We are all from dust to dust. Allah says: "Indeed, you are to die, and indeed, they are to die (Qur'an: Az-Zumur (The Groups): 30). All of them will be resurrected on the Day of Judgment to be reckoned. Here is the Prophet informing people that he is only one of the human beings. Allah says: "Say, "I am only a man like you, to whom has been revealed that your god is one God. So whoever would hope for the meeting with his Lord - let him do righteous work and not associate in the worship of his Lord anyone" (Qur'an: Al-Kahf (The Cave): 110).

The Messenger cannot and did not ask people to sanctify him and promote myths. Thus, they should be blamed for inventing fake miracles, which are not supported by Allah and are against the Qur'an. Among the falsified miracles, include that the Messenger:

1. Has the knowledge of the unseen events
2. Makes intercession
3. Heals the sick
4. Longed a border under his feet
5. Tree trunk communicated with him
6. Palm cried for him

7. Mountains trembled by seeing him, and
8. He used to make conversation with the trees.

All these myths have no place in the truth, and they completely contradict the verse cited above. Allah is ordering His Messenger to inform people that he is just a human being like them. In this order, Allah commands His Messenger to tell people that the only advantage he has is that he is devoted to conveying to them the Message of Allah revealed to him. He says to him “you teach them the Divine legislation and wisdom while directing them to do only what is benefiting them in this world and hereafter”.

What a large number of authored scripts intending to confuse people to the level of making them damn, dummy, and absent-minded persons living in illusions, daydreams, and ravages. They deviated from the Divine mission of the Holy Prophet, which was to carry the Message of Islam and communicate it to people. The fictional stories that have been composed about the Messenger are false and fabricated. It contradicts the Qur’an, as it is one of the lies that attract the minds of the illiterate ones by making the reality absent and nonexistent. This facilitates and simplifies the religious elders to live in a state of recovery. The narratives mislead them and play with their minds in order to increase their followers while using the name of the Religion of Islam. Allah Has foretold us about the owners of the falsehoods in a descriptive way by saying: “Say, [O Muhammad], "Shall we [believers] inform you of the greatest losers as to [their] deeds? [They are] those whose effort is lost in worldly life, while they think that they are doing well in work. Those are the ones who disbelieve in the verses of their Lord and in [their] meeting

Him, so their deeds have become worthless; and We will not assign to them on the Day of Resurrection any importance" (Qur'an: AL-Kahf (The Cave): 103-105).

The Messenger calls people to follow the revelations of Allah in His clear Qur'an. What the evident verses guide them to do is to follow the most appropriate and right path, which facilitates for them to get out of the darkness and get into the light. How can the fabricated narrations become equal to the Qur'an's verses? The verses are the words of Allah, with which the Messenger invites people to follow what Allah Has revealed as the Qur'an. Every believer bears witness that the Holy Quran is true and perfect.

The noble words of Allah and His verses were communicated to us by His faithful Messenger. Therefore, it is up to the Muslims whether they want to make up their minds and stay awakened to rid of the narratives' negative impacts or not. It is up to them to scrutinize the stories they received from unreliable sources. The stories were made up to distort the Message of Islam, insult the Messenger of Allah, and create suspicion among people.

We have the Book of Allah that speaks the truth, and Allah and His Messenger call us to do what works for the best interest of humanity's worldly life and that in the hereafter. If we love Allah, He would forgive our sins and make us reconciled with His blessings. To endeavor to renew our conditions, we must follow what was mentioned in the verses of His Clear Book. The stories of the Qur'an teach us ethics of unification, legislation, acts of worship, and rulings. Allah, the Generous One, guides us to the right path, while narratives guide us astray.

Allah blesses us for spreading peace and tranquility as they are the basis of human happiness in this worldly life. The Messenger invites us to confirm our love

to Allah through following the Messenger's guidelines towards the verses of Allah. Allah says: "Say, [O Muhammad], "If you should love Allah, then follow me, [so] Allah will love you and forgive you your sins. And Allah is Forgiving and Merciful" (Qur'an: Ali-Imran (The Family of Imran): 31). The Messenger could not say anything other than "follow me with all the verses that I inform you of from Allah's Book of Wisdom, then, Allah will love you". If we follow that instruction, Allah will be pleased with us, and then, He will give us the best life. Unlike that, whatever contradicts the Book of Allah can lead us to falsify nonsense statements and, due to such, must be abolished and invalidated.

Therefore, scholars, wise men, thinkers, and intellectuals among Muslims should be pious and sincere to Allah. They must call people to, adhere to Allah's Book as commanded by His Glory be to His Messenger. Allah says: "So adhere to that which is revealed to you. Indeed, you are on a straight path. And indeed, it is a remembrance for you and your people, and you [all] are going to be questioned" (Qur'an: Az-Zukhruf (The Gold Adornment): 44).

There is no reference for the Message of Islam, except the Book of Allah. Hence, on the Day of Resurrection, people will not be reckoned, except according to their level of following the Divine legislation, sermons, and ethics as they were conveyed to them by the Messenger of Allah, who is also accountable for his assignment. If this is the case of the Messenger, what distinguishes the people of his household or his companions from the rest of Allah's creatures, since they are all human beings? All of them possessed neither harm nor benefit for themselves, and all of them will stand before Allah on the Day of Reckoning, in which each

will receive from his account. Allah says: “Then as for one whose scales are heavy [with good deeds]. He will be in a pleasant life. But as for one whose scales are light. His refuge will be an abyss. And what can make you know what that is? It is a Fire, intensely hot” (Al-Qari’ah (The Striking Hour): 6-11). Allah also says: “And fear a Day when no soul will suffice for another soul at all, nor will intercession be accepted from it, nor will compensation be taken from it, nor will they be aided” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 48).

The Divine Assignment to the Messenger is clear and explicit. It was limited to the conveyance of the Message to mankind. His role was to recite the verses of Allah to the people while explaining to them the objective of the Divine legislation in this worldly life. He would teach them the road map to both worldly affairs and the safety in the hereafter. He would also teach them how to appeal to Allah and seek His mercy, which should not be limited and or restricted to certain conditions, times, and places.

It is worth noting that there are no certain times to beg Allah, in which Allah accepts His servants’ prayers, such as in the middle of the month of Sha’ban or the last ten days of Ramadan. Allah says: “And when My servants ask you, [O Muhammad], concerning Me - indeed I am near. I respond to the invocation of the supplicant when he calls upon Me. So let them respond to Me [by obedience] and believe in Me that they may be [rightly] guided” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 186).

Allah, the Almighty, clarifies for His Messenger to inform people that Allah is close to them and answers their prayers every time and wherever they are, and the Messenger did not say any word that may contradict the Holy Quran. Thus,

there are no specific days to allocate prayers to Allah. Such an idea conflicts with what Allah taught us. Allah responds to the prayers of His servants, for He is with us (Glory be to Him), wherever we are, for all of us.

This proves that there are numerous falsified stories about the Messenger of Allah, of which most contradict the Divine mandate and Allah's verses in His Book. Allah says: "Say, [O Muhammad], "I do not tell you that I have the depositories [containing the provision] of Allah or that I know the unseen, nor do I tell you that I am an angel. I only follow what is revealed to me." Say, "Is the blind equivalent to the seeing? Then will you not give thought?" (Qur'an: Al-An'am (The Cattle): 50). All that Allah revealed to the Messenger are the verses of the Holy Book. Allah did not give His Messenger any responsibility towards making statements other than His verses. The Messenger has never claimed the knowledge of the unseen but implemented the word of Allah. Allah says: "[This is] a Book revealed to you, [O Muhammad] - so let there not be in your breast distress therefrom - that you may warn thereby and as a reminder to the believers" (Qur'an: Al-A'raf (The Heights): 2).

On the Day of Judgment, our good deeds will be the only apparatus that will benefit us. Allah says: "So how will it be when We assemble them for a Day about which there is no doubt? And each soul will be compensated [in full for] what it earned, and they will not be wronged" (Qur'an: Ali-Imran (The Family of Imran): 25). Allah's judgment on that Day is based on the formula of "Every soul, for what it has earned, will be retained" (Qur'an: Al-Muddathir (The One Who Covered Up): 38). Then, Allah is giving us a warning towards "This Day every soul will be recompensed for what it earned. No injustice today! Indeed, Allah is swift in account" (Qur'an: Ghafir (The Forgiver): 17).

Allah describing the Day of Judgment says: “[It will be said to them], "And you have certainly come to Us alone as We created you the first time, and you have left whatever We bestowed upon you behind you. And We do not see with you your 'intercessors' which you claimed that they were among you associates [of Allah]. It has [all] been severed between you, and lost from you is what you used to claim" (Qur'an: Al-An'am (The Cattle): 94).

Among Allah's mercy on His servants is that He sent His verses to them. These verses are full of warnings and precautionary statements regarding the return to Allah alone and not to associate anything with Him. Muslims were ordained to adopt and maintain the Divine legislation so that to be guided to the right path. Allah says: “And we will surely let them taste the nearer punishment short of the greater punishment that perhaps they will repent” (Qur'an: As-Sajdah (The Prostration): 21).

In these days, everywhere in the globe, what the world lives with; facing tragedies, pandemics, wars, economic recessions, and life stagnant are wake up calls to mankind. As a reminder, Allah unexpectedly sends some of His soldiers to punish those people who misbehaved. But due to their narrow vision, they only think about what the epidemic causes to human beings such as to make them shocked, feel fearing, panicking, and being irritable. Thousands of living people have fallen dead to be a warning lesson for those who remained alive.

People with high vision may exhort fearing the wrath of Allah and avoid committing any form of crime against humanity. They return to Allah and make their worship exclusive to Him, while relying on Allah by beseeching for His blessing. In their course, they abstain from all forms of killing and/or oppressing

people and/or illegally consuming others' properties. They must return to Allah by adjusting their behaviors from injustice to following Allah's Book to adopt and implement His orders with mercy, uprightness, justice, benevolence, cooperation, and peace for all of Allah's creatures.

Returning to Allah must be confirming the certainty that Allah will unite all His creation on the Day of Judgment. Each of the prophets, believers, martyrs, polytheists, criminals, and merciful benevolent persons will stand in front of Allah and will be questioned fairly and justly. As a result of each person's calculation, some will end up in Hell-fire, while others will enter Heaven. Those who associated partners with Allah will deserve a terrible and tormenting situation, but those who did not associate any of the messengers, prophets, guardians, or their good deeds with Allah will enjoy Allah's bliss of gardens and His mercy. Those who turned away from His revelations and considered Allah's servants as their guardians and saviors are the losers, due to their wrongdoings.

4.6: Terrorism is a Political Game

What we are facing today of terrorism activities and crimes are often committed with all forms of cruelty in the name of Islam. That is as a result of the old misleading. Right after the death of the faithful Messenger, a new horrific phase began in the Muslims' history and in the advocacy of Islam. Despite an outstanding disagreement, the responsibility of the da'wa and leadership was passed to the first caliph for Muslims, Abu Bakar Al-Siddiq. Upon pledging his allegiance, a dispute was initiated among the Muslim leaders. In the city of Medina, particularly, in the

house of Saqifah Bani Sa'adah, a power-sharing meeting was held between the Emigrants and the Supporters but came to no avail. The next incident was when the second Caliph - Omar bin al-Khattab called for another meeting. However, he himself was treacherously killed. Then his successor, Caliph Uthman, was also assassinated. Following these depressing incidents, the fourth one - Ali bin Abi Talib was also assassinated with a dagger by one of the Kharijites group. That criminal's name was Abdul-Rahman bin Maljim.

Therefore, the caliphate scheme was simply a political system and not a religious one. It has no basis whatsoever in the Divine legislation referring to the Noble Qur'an. That was just like the political systems in today's' world; emirates, republics, and monarchies. It does not have an advantage over other names of governmental systems in the world, and, absolutely, it has nothing to do with the religion of Islam and its eternal Message.

If we look at history, we find how many crimes were committed by the caliphs of the Banu Umayya and the Abbasid Caliphs against their brothers in Islam? The decades-long conflicts have not been prevented by the term succession known as caliphs. Promoters or fighters for caliphate are seeking aggression and struggle for power, personal interest, political ambition, and otherworldly self-centered matters.

Hypocrites use the term caliphate in an attempt to falsify the facts and seduce the illiterates so that they follow them. It became a customary law renowned as Islamic law intended to gain followers. These followers are often recruited and mobilized as warriors used for battles and political ambitions. Those are the forces that help them to succeed in the occupation of the other's homelands. They seize

power in order to justify their pernicious goals that conflict with the Divine legislation and its clear verses. Allah says: “Indeed, Allah commands you to render trusts to whom they are due and when you judge between people to judge with justice. Excellent is that which Allah instructs you. Indeed, Allah is ever Hearing and Seeing” (Qur'an: An-Nisa (The Women): 58).

The use of the caliphate is just like the use of Islam for a political agenda. They attempt to achieve worldly ambitions, which are far from the pure Message of Islam. We have seen the volume of blood spilled around and dead bodies piled up in the streets. We also see the demolition of homes that continues to this day. We saw terrorists cutting off innocent people’s organs, stirring up discords, committing public criminal activities, and publishing speeches of hatred. Since the death of the Messenger, we have been seeing them involved in confiscation and abuse of the human right to life.

Until today, those who raise black, yellow, and red flags have not stopped using the slogan of Islam (there is no god but Allah and Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah). This slogan has been fluttered with vanity and fraud in the name of jihad for the sake of Allah. Plenty of painful crimes were and are committed in it while using lies and hypocrisy against the Messenger and the Message of Islam. The Message of Islam calls for mercy, justice, freedom, and the protection of human rights.

The narrators spread killing, corruption, transgression, and oppression in the world while saying “Allah is the Greatest”. Yet, they know that Muslims who refrain themselves from Allah’s prohibitions would have never been committed any of these heinous crimes. They would have not practiced transgressing people,

displacing them, destroying their homes, and dirtying their own hands with blood. They would have also not recruited their consciences to the enemies of Allah and the enemies of the homeland by helping them in destroying their countries and displacing their people. The use of the term ‘caliphate’ is the biggest lie and scam used to cheat the fools and the ignorant for the service of sustaining and doubling the oppressions against vulnerable people. They want to continue their wars against humanity, including their own people, even though Allah calls people to maintain peace while living on the side of safety.

4.7: The Return of the Ottoman Empire

Historically, the Ottomans deceived people with their false claims to justify their invasions. They initiated the custom of occupying peoples’ homelands with the justification of spreading Islam throughout the world. Those conquests claimed to raise the banner of the religion of Allah in the occupied countries. Today, they have the dark side of history, which is stained with the blood of Muslims and non-Muslims. They did all that with the justification of spreading Islam while using it as a vehicle for their dishonest ambitions. That is how they occupied most of the Arab countries and other European countries with iron and fire. They left behind traces of destruction in the countries they occupied. The reality is that the world will not forget the massacres of Armenians at the hands of the Ottoman Empire when they exterminated a Million and half million Armenians in the name of Islam between 1910 and 1914.

Islam is legislation targeting to achieve security and stability for the people and not destabilization. It leads to a Divine constitution, in a Noble Book, that forbids transgressing any country and/or any nation under any circumstance as well as under any name. Allah says: “Fight in the way of Allah those who fight you but do not transgress. Indeed, Allah does not like transgressors” (Qur’an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 190).

The Divine rule does not allow people or states to attack others for any reason, except in the case of self-defense. In addition to that, to complete the right to self-defense in the Divine legislation, Allah, the Almighty, established a complementary rule to this regard by saying: “And if they incline to peace, then incline to it [also] and rely upon Allah. Indeed, it is He who is the Hearing, the Knowing” (Qur’an: Al-Anfal (The Spoils of War): 61). That means if aggression is deterred and aggressors were defeated the war is over. When the defeated party raises the surrender flag, the victorious group must accept peace and the conclusion of the peace agreement. In that case, neither of the two belligerents should attack the other. To fathom the theme in-depth, we should not forget the following sad historical incidents:

1. The Ottoman Sultan (Selim I) has killed his brother to gain control.
2. The Al-Hakam (Selim II) has killed his brother Bayezid and his young sons.
3. The Sultan Muhammad (III) was the most violent and cruel of all of those killers by killing nineteen children of his own brothers. He did not even show mercy to the children, where there were three babies among them.
4. The Sultan (Murad IV) has killed his three full brothers.

Those are the ethics of sultanate Muslims and the behaviors of the Muslim caliphates whose hearts were murky and gloomy. Their mouths dripped with devastation and brutality. Their souls were sick. Their minds were remotely controlled by Satan who caused them to forget Allah and stray from the right path. Then, they became like animals, and they neither understand nor see. So all those who call for the return of the Caliphate are mentally absent and distracted. They daydream and follow an illusion by invoking the unpleasant past. They do not ever try to remember what their fellow precedents committed of crimes. They also do not evaluate what is happening today, why are these dilemmas taking place at a state level?

What the Turkish government is doing to its Arab neighbors - Iraq and Syria - of destruction and wreckage are immoral and illegal. For example, they send terrorist mercenaries to Libya to control the wealth of the people. Likewise, the sabotage that they contribute to the disasters in several other Arab countries is immoral. They send complex groups of terrorists such as Da'ish, Nusra, Jaysh Hur (independent military), Qa'idah, and the brotherhoods to these countries to destabilize them. These terrorists are mercenaries who have already sold out their countries in return for less valuable money. They inadvertently fulfill the interest of the Turk's new Ottoman Empire. That empire engages in the most harmful and illicit activities such as destroying and killing people without any empathy.

- Where are the basic Islamic teachings?
- Where are Allah's commandments that prohibit the transgression against neighbors, brothers, Muslims, and the rest of mankind?

That is what the religious elders, jurists, and the members whom they call Islamic scholars are working for. It serves to transfer the law from the prohibition of human rights' abuse to killing brothers in every street and displacing them everywhere. Do they not know that Allah orders them to be nice to others and practice only the good, when He said to them: "But seek, through that which Allah has given you, the home of the Hereafter; and [yet], do not forget your share of the world. And do good as Allah has done good to you. And desire not corruption in the land. Indeed, Allah does not like corrupters" (Qur'an: Al-Qasas (The Whole Stories): 77).

- Did they even follow the religious rituals that they claim?
- Did they ever respect the values of the Qur'an, which orders the culture of mercy and charity extended to mankind, while refraining from killing innocents?

Indeed, they are hypocrites and liars and about them, Allah says: "They [think to] deceive Allah and those who believe, but they deceive not except themselves and perceive [it] not. In their hearts is a disease, so Allah has increased their disease, and for them is a painful punishment because they [habitually] used to lie" (Qur'an: Al-Baqara (The Cow): 10). Allah also gave them warning by saying: "And those cities - We destroyed them when they wronged, and We made for their destruction an appointed time" (Qur'an: Al-Kahf (The Cave): 59).

Yes, we have seen the religious ruling system in Syria. It is based on killing innocents, pillaging public rights, raping young girls, destroying homes, abducting children, and displacing women. Besides that, it encourages

enslavement, while there is no justice but injustice, corruption, and cutting the necks of the peaceful people. In retrospect, there is a little positive hint to see what happened after the death of the Messenger. Starting with the first caliph, Abu-Bakar, the values of Mercy disappeared. The sword was known to kill and terrorize anyone who did not pay zakat. Yet, the caliph knew for sure that, in the Qur'an verses, Allah did not command any of His worshipers to compel people to perform Allah's Worship by force. The behavior of oppressing and murdering was developed among the people.

Only Allah is the one who Has the right to control and account with regard to the people's faith and the performance of the duties of their worship. That was the beginning of the exercise of the religious rule when those withholding Zakats were accused of committing apostasy. Even that accusation, itself, is an innovation where Allah did not inform His Messengers, prophets, and servants to punish people for a case called 'apostasy'. Yet, there is no text in the Book of Allah commanding to fight the apostate or fight those who refuse to pay Zakat.

It seems that it is Abu Bakar who has legislated apostasy, after Allah Has put, in His Noble Book, clear legislation regulating all the people of different religions. In relation to worship, it is only Allah who has the right to make a judgment. In this regard, Allah says:

- “Indeed, those who have believed and those who were Jews and the Sabeans and the Christians and the Magians and those who associated with Allah - Allah will judge between them on the Day of Resurrection. Indeed Allah is, over all things, Witness” (Qur'an: Al-haj (The Pilgrimage): 17). Read this verse with that of:

- “And had your Lord willed, those on earth would have believed - all of them entirely. Then, [O Muhammad], would you compel the people in order that they become believers?” (Qur'an: Yunus (Jonah): 99).

During the Ottoman Empire, the believers in the countries conquered by the Muslims have experienced a series of murder cases and terrorism activities. The religious rule continued to exercise its dictatorship powers over the vulnerable groups of people such as divorced mothers. For instance, under Jamal Pasha's dictatorship rule:

1. How many Arab nationalists were hanged to death?
2. How many intellectuals were killed in Syria and in Lebanon
3. How many more Libyan brothers were killed by the Turkish occupiers?
4. How many Armenians were exterminated in the name of spreading Islam?

The religious rules and Islamic slogans continue, to this day, to killing tens of thousands of Muslim Arabs in Syria, Lebanon, Iraq, and Egypt. All these killers have the same past slogans, which demand the return of the caliphate, even though it polluted the Message of Islam. Islam calls for peace, mercy, and justice. The likes of the Brotherhood, ISIS, Al Qaeda, and other misguided wretched people attempted to turn the truth into false “And We have not sent you, [O Muhammad], except as a mercy to the worlds” (Qur'an: Al-Anbiya (The Prophets): 107).

Where is the mercy in the hearts of the Muslims who fight their fellow Muslims and brothers in creed and country? Where is the Messenger's teaching? Allah says: "And cooperate in righteousness and piety, but do not cooperate in sin and aggression. And fear Allah; indeed, Allah is severe in penalty" (Qur'an: Al-Ma'idah (The Table Spread with Food): 2)

- ❖ What should we call the brutality and killing of innocent people that is taking place in Iraq, Syria, Libya, and Somalia? All of these inhumanities are completed in the name of Islam. Which Islam did they adopt and followed?
- ❖ Which book do they follow other than the Qur'an?
- ❖ Which Prophet do they imitate?

Indeed, they distorted Islam and killed the noble values of the Qur'an. They violated all forms of human rights as well as Allah's rights just to gain power. They were blinded by worldly ambitions and jealousy life, and noticeably, they forgot Allah, then Allah made them forget themselves. At this stage, they were seduced by Satan. Allah orders His servants to prohibit the aggression of persons against others. Specifically, Allah commands Muslims to refrain from seizing others' land, confiscating their money, intimidating their people, or threatening them. Anyone who wants to serve Islam and Muslims must not use force and compulsion to do so. His approach to people must be based on wisdom, amiability, good sermons, kindness, and applicable strategies as ordained by Allah. Allah says: "Invite to the way of your Lord with wisdom and good instruction and argue with them in the best way. Indeed, your Lord is most knowing of who has strayed from His way,

and He is most knowing of who is [rightly] guided” (Qur'an: An-Nahl (The Bees): 125).

If President Erdogan is calling for Islam, is it right for him to use the approach of displacing millions of Syrian citizens and mobilizing terrorist groups of Da'ish, Nusra, Al-Qa'idah by arming them with money and weapons to kill innocents? For Islam, should he also destroy cities and towns?

Practically, that is the example of satanic ethics and the representation of greediness overtaking the people's rights and robbing their wealth. The sick souls work for destroying while Allah calls for construction and well-being. Everybody must resist any form of terror, horror, and attack. Now, the questions are: Which religion of Islam does the Neo-Ottomans' new occurrence serve to revive the caliphate? Further, which god, which book, and which messenger do they follow?

Together with the terrorists, he is undermining and destroying the values of Islam by removing mercy, justice, charity, peace, security, good ethics, and the prohibition of transgression against mankind. The Turkish president represents the first rank of destroying the Islamic ethics. This confirms that he knows nothing about Islam and he does not understand the teachings and legislations of the Qur'an that call on people to achieve security and justice? Seeking peace for human societies and the preservation of the human right to life, while working for stability is the Muslims' choice. On the other hand, Allah describes him and his likeness of the criminals who attempt to challenge Allah by saying: “Indeed, the penalty for those who wage war against Allah and His Messenger and strive upon earth [to cause] corruption is none but that they be killed or crucified or that their hands and feet be cut off from opposite sides or that they be exiled from the land. That is for

them a disgrace in this world; and for them in the Hereafter is a great punishment” (Qur'an: Al-Ma'idah (The Table Spread with Food): 33).

This will be Erdogan's penalty for fabricating and lying against Islam and Allah. He was, really, blinded by the dream of the Caliphate and the restoration of Ottoman rule once again, with all its criminalities that they committed in the Arab world, including spreading terrorism and death. The book written by Muhammad ibn Iyas, who died in 1523 CE, stated that the Selim's first era during his rule in Egypt murdered elders and children, enslaved citizens, and committed an uncountable number of crimes that contradict the values of Islam and the teachings of the Qur'an.

That is what Erdogan's grandparents committed in Egypt. Among the crimes committed by Salim's son - Solomon - in Damascus is that he declared the confiscation of the local citizens' land and wealth. He engaged in killing and enslaving citizens by using all means of torture and intimidation. That is what they intend to repeat today but Islam gives warnings to such groups of perpetrators.

Erdogan has committed the painful torments and crimes committed by his grandparents. Among the crimes they committed in Libya is that they settled 72 Turkish rulers in Libya, and began the Turkish rule in the year 1551 AD. Then, they used to quandary the Libyan citizens, imprison them, beat them up, torture them, and drag them on the streets hanging behind horses. These are the routine cruelty activities and insults that Libyans have experienced. The Turk's illicit activities reached the level of raping the children in front of their family members. If their father cries for help, the governor would order to beat him to death with whips.

The Turks committed similar atrocities in Syria. During the era of the Turkish ruler Ibrahim al-Tarazi, the extent of cruelty reached an unparalleled level to the extent of eating the flesh of a man after he was killed. That action was demonstrated as an expression of their hatred against Arabs. We also do not forget that the Ottomans besieged and starved Lebanese and subjugated them during the year of 1917 AD. The Ottoman forces launched a war against the Lebanese people. That has resulted in the killing of 400 thousand Lebanese who were collected from all of the religious sects of the society. They were besieged, arrested, and denied having access to food. They were sanctioned against harvesting and distributing food, especially the wheat product, from Syria to Lebanon.

- ❖ What to wait for after all those horrific incidents, which are some of the dark sides of the Ottomans' history, have happened?
- ❖ What does the Arab world expect?

We see these criminals who committed the worst crimes against humanity are, today, working to repeat the same. We see how Erdogan plays with the lives of thousands of displaced Syrian Arabs. The Turkish's intention is to play a bargain card with the European Union for the service of his political agenda based on Turkey's interests. He practices a political system implemented by displacing and blackmailing those displaced Syrians to Europe. They have immoral political pressures.

What bewilders human minds is why Europe allowed Erdogan to continue such blackmailing practices? Flooding chains of influxes of refugees to the European Union is threatening the Europeans' stability. They see with their own eyes what Erdogan is doing in terms of killing and destroying cities in Syria. He

persistently displaces millions of Syrians, until the catastrophe became worse than the catastrophe of Palestine. The number of Syrian refugees has exceeded the number of Palestinian refugees. It is as if Erdogan is implementing a Zionist plot to facilitate and make Israel's goals in Iraq achievable. Their goal is to establish their own state from the Nile to the Furat. They want to neutralize the Syrian front for the protection of future threats to Israeli security.

Now, the urgent question is: What are the Arabs waiting for when they see the result of their division and conflict? They see the enemies of their nation having a coalition for the destruction of their brothers. What is happening in Syria, Yemen, Libya, and Iraq is a visible contribution to dislocating and removing Arab states from existence. They are preparing the Arab division to lead the impossibility of making them achieve their goals of unity. Their destiny is to create an environment in which Arabs violate their Joint Arab Defense Agreement, which was already left as an enormous vacuum for every greedy body. The Arab world became weak to the point where they left their doors open for every enemy.

I am very much afraid that if the current situation continues as it is, we will pray the absentee prayer (*Salat-Al-Ghayb*) for the Arab leaders. There, we accept consolation for the death and loss of our nation, and we became easy prey for the oppressors as a piece of edible flesh. The Message of Islam to all humanity targets mercy, justice, freedom, and protection of human rights. It secures a decent life for every human being. When we abandoned that Message and principles, we were separated from the right path and our minds contradicted because we disobeyed Allah in His commandment. Allah says: “And hold firmly to the rope of Allah all

together and do not become divided” (Ali-Imran (The Family of Imran): 103) to prevent any conflict, Allah says: “And do not dispute and [thus] lose courage and [then] your strength would depart” (Qur’an: Al-Anfal (The Spoils of War): 47). Yet we forgot Allah’s guideline: “And cooperate in righteousness and piety, but do not cooperate in sin and aggression” (Qur’an: Al-Ma’idah (The Table Spread with Food): 2). Indeed, the Arab nation walked on an unknown highway.



End Note and Glossary

. Throughout this book, the translation of the Meaning of the Qur'an's Arabic Text into English was primarily quoted from: Emily Assami Mary and Kennedy Amatullah Bantley (January 1, 1997). Sahih International. As a secondary option, the translator also rarely quoted from: Mustafa Khattab. (2016). The Clear Qur'an: A Thematic English Translation. Book of Signs Foundation. USA.

ii. Fatwa is an Arabic term meaning a formal ruling or interpretation on a point of Islamic law given by a qualified legal scholar (often known as jurist, mufti, sheikh, or Islamic Scholar – Alim or Allaama).

iii. Hadith is a collection of traditions containing sayings of the prophet Muhammad which, with accounts of his daily practice (also called the Sunnah), and constitute the major or the second source of Islamic Law, social guidance, worship, and behaviour for Muslims apart from the Qur'an. Therefore, they were collected in volumes of novels and sanctified as equal or over the Qur'an.

iv . Linguistically, Sheikh (also spelled as Sheekh) is generally referred to a man over forty years of age. However, in these days, in terms of religious respect, it is referred to any man who is considered (mostly self-styled ones) as educated in Islam, pious, teaching Islamic courses, or is a diligent in seeking the knowledge of Islam based upon both the Qur'an and the Sunnah.

v . Hadith is a singular form of Ahadith (see as defined in endnote number 3).

vi . The case apostasy has no base in Islam. It is purely a violence-based method of domestication

vii Fatawa is a plural form of Fatwa (see end note 1).

viii . Imam is, initially, the man who leads Muslim worships prayers, but it is also referred to the main faith-leader or the head of a certain community or faith-group.

ix . A faqih is an expert in Islamic Law, and, as such, the word Faqih can literally be generally translated as Jurist.

x . Allaamah is the most educated person, especially in Islamic sties

xi . In this theme, the term Sunna or Sunni is referred to identify the Muslim Sect that argued to be the primary supporters of the Prophet's Sunnah. Sunna is the name of one of the two major Sects of Muslims; Sunna and Shi'at.

